- 1 PROCEEDINGS
- 2 October 20, 2005
- 3 - -
- 4 The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 5 of the jury:
- 6 THE COURT: Case Number 165368-01, State of Missouri
- 7 versus Ryan William Ferguson. What says the state?
- 8 MR. CRANE: Ready with a couple of preliminary
- 9 issues.
- 10 THE COURT: And what says the defendant?
- MR. ROGERS: Ready, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: All right. What are the preliminary
- 13 matters for the state?
- MR. CRANE: Well, I guess the first one is: I just
- 15 got a motion to endorse. By the defense. Additional
- 16 witnesses.
- 17 THE COURT: Yes.
- 18 MR. CRANE: I don't know -- I may have forgotten,
- 19 and maybe my memory will be refreshed, but Kris Canada and
- 20 Melissa Griggs have been endorsed this morning, about --
- MR. KNIGHT: One second ago. A minute ago.
- MR. CRANE: 30 seconds ago. We'd object. Late
- 23 notice. And I -- I mean, you may remind me who they are. I
- 24 don't know who they are.
- 25 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, Kris Canada, we have

- 1 learned during investigation done this week during the trial,
- 2 was the bartender who worked at By George's on Halloween
- 3 night, October 31st, and into the early morning of November
- 4 1st, 2001. And as soon as we were able to learn who he was
- 5 and talk to him, we disclosed that to the state this morning.
- 6 Melissa Griggs was mentioned in the testimony of
- 7 Charles Erickson as being a person that he had seen at By
- 8 George's that night. A person that he knew. We have been
- 9 able to track down Miss Griggs. Miss Griggs was mentioned in
- 10 I think one police report that we had been given by the state
- 11 some time ago.
- 12 When we located Miss Griggs and interviewed her, we
- 13 learned that Miss Griggs was interviewed sometime in 2004, I
- 14 believe. Some time ago. Let me put it that way. I'm not
- 15 clear. And I'm not the one who talked to her directly. Was
- 16 interviewed some time ago by agents of the prosecutor's
- 17 office. That she told those people that she was at By
- 18 George's on Halloween night, 2001; that she stayed there
- 19 until closing time; and that the bar closed at 1:30 p.m.
- 20 Our position, Your Honor, is --
- 21 THE COURT: P.m?
- MR. ROGERS: A.m. I'm sorry. Thank you. I
- 23 misspoke. 1:30 a.m., in the morning, of November 1st.
- 24 She told us that she had conveyed that information
- 25 to investigators from the prosecution some time ago. We have

- 1 never been given that information. That information is, in
- 2 my view, clearly exculpatory of Mr. Ferguson and clearly
- 3 impeaching of Mr. Erickson. Therefore, even if no report was
- 4 ever prepared, we would be entitled to that information under
- 5 Brady versus Maryland and under Giglio versus United States.
- 6 And that wasn't disclosed to us. And I think it's a little
- 7 disingenuous for the government to claim surprise that we
- 8 have found a witness, a very significant witness, who they
- 9 have not disclosed, when they had a constitutional obligation
- 10 to disclose.
- 11 THE COURT: Do you know who interviewed her for the
- 12 state?
- 13 MR. ROGERS: I believe it was Mr. Hawes, Your Honor.
- 14 Is what we were told.
- 15 MR. CRANE: Hey, Bill. They're saying that an agent
- 16 of the prosecutor's office talked to her.
- MR. HAWES: I don't recall talking to her.
- 18 MR. CRANE: Judge, I guess -- I know we're trying to
- 19 litigate this case, and Mr. Rogers is a professional, but to
- 20 throw down two names on a Thursday, when we started on a
- 21 Monday, and then turn around and call me disingenuous, is a
- 22 little bit beyond the pale.
- 23 The state -- I don't know -- the name doesn't ring a
- 24 bell to me. If Mr. -- maybe it was in a report. Maybe her
- 25 name was mentioned in a report. That's -- that's possible.

- 1 I'm not denying that. And if Mr. Erickson mentioned her as
- 2 one of the people he'd seen at George's in testimony, I'm not
- 3 going to dispute that. My -- the investigator, if it's from
- 4 the prosecutor's office, I think it would only be Bill or
- 5 Ben. And I don't -- I mean --
- 6 MR. HAWES: I don't recall talking to her.
- 7 MR. CRANE: He doesn't recall. And, you know, I
- 8 don't have a report. We -- I've certainly never talked to
- 9 her. Had we ample -- appropriate notice, and, you know --
- 10  $\,$  and the defense had an opportunity -- was she mentioned in
- 11 the defense -- your deposition of Chuck Erickson?
- 12 MR. ROGERS: I don't know. She was mentioned at
- 13 discovery page 2277, which is the report of the proffer
- 14 session on October 1st, 2004.
- 15 MR. CRANE: Okay. And how long have you had that
- 16 report, sir?
- 17 MR. ROGERS: We have had that report since February,
- 18 I believe.
- MR. CRANE: Since you got in the case?
- 20 MR. ROGERS: But she was just mentioned as somebody
- 21 who was there. She wasn't -- there was no indication in that
- 22 report that she had been questioned and had given information
- 23 about when By George's closed.
- Anyway, those are who those witnesses are, Your
- 25 Honor. We would ask leave to endorse them.

- 1 MR. CRANE: Well, wait. I didn't get -- the other
- 2 one's the bartender?
- 3 MR. ROGERS: The other's the bartender.
- 4 MR. CRANE: I wanted to respond to that, if you're
- 5 done.
- 6 MR. ROGERS: Let me explain the bartender, why it
- 7 took us so long to get him. What we did, when Mr. Erickson
- 8 mentioned people that he claimed to have known at the --
- 9 being at By George's during his -- I don't know whether
- 10 direct or cross-examination now, during his examination,
- 11 during his testimony in this case, one of the people we were
- 12 able to locate, who didn't have a recollection of that night,
- 13 but who was able to give us to some -- lead us to somebody
- 14 who was able to lead us to the person who was the bartender
- 15 that night. And that's why we found out -- that's why we
- 16 learned the name of Mr. Canada and talked to him and
- 17 confirmed his memory.
- 18 MR. CRANE: Judge, I mean, I guess I've already made
- 19 my objection and the bases. I mean, the defense has had
- 20 ample opportunity to notice the state up of witnesses. I
- 21 realize Mr. Rogers has not been in the case during the entire
- 22 time of its pendency. However, I do -- I think this is
- 23 right, I'll stand corrected, that an investigator that worked
- 24 for the original attorney, Mr. McBride, has continued to be
- 25 retained by the defendant's current defense team. So he

- 1 would have had knowledge of the reports and had done
- 2 investigation on the case back when these reports were first
- 3 given to the defense, gosh, I guess there we'd be going back
- 4 to mid-2004.
- 5 So, Judge, it's not fair to be throwing these
- 6 witnesses down on me at this late juncture. The state
- 7 wouldn't be able to do that. And we object.
- 8 MR. ROGERS: If I may respond, Your Honor. The rule
- 9 requires us to disclose the identity of witnesses we intend
- 10 to call. And we have done that faithfully and as timely as
- 11 we could throughout. And as soon as we learned of the
- 12 significance of these witnesses and their testimony and
- 13 formed the intent to call them, we have disclosed it.
- 14 THE COURT: It would seem to me that if Melissa
- 15 Griggs was previously -- the microphone's not on.
- 16 If Melissa Griggs was previously mentioned in a
- 17 document disclosed to the defense, and the defense did not
- 18 pursue investigating this particular witness, and I'm
- 19 referring to Griggs right now, and then -- actually it's
- 20 almost a week into the trial since we began jury selection a
- 21 week ago tomorrow, I certainly wouldn't, and Mr. Crane is
- 22 right, I would not permit the state to suddenly come up and
- 23 find someone that would tell us that the bar was open 'til
- 24 3:00 on that morning. I think it is unfair at this point in
- 25 the trial, as to her and to Mr. Kennedy. Assuming that the

- 1 state did not know of Kennedy --
- 2 MR. CRANE: I think it's Canada, isn't it?
- 3 MR. ROGERS: Canada.
- 4 THE COURT: Canada? Did not know of Canada, I
- 5 mean -- and -- I mean, if the state knew that he worked as
- 6 the bartender, had that information, and interviewed him and
- 7 failed to provide his name or provide a report that -- of
- 8 that, I think you certainly would be entitled at this point.
- 9 But I don't see that there's a failure to disclose these
- 10 witnesses to you. And if the significance of their testimony
- 11 has become apparent because of further investigation that
- 12 took place during the trial, I think it's unfair to the state
- 13 to call these witnesses.
- 14 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, with regard to Miss Griggs
- 15 especially, I want to make sure the Court understands our
- 16 position, which I don't think has been refuted by Mr. Hawes,
- 17 which is: That sometime after her name was, one of literally
- 18 hundreds of names listed in police reports, disclosed to us,
- 19 she will testify that she was interviewed by Mr. Hawes. That
- 20 she told Mr. Hawes explicitly that the bar closed at 1:30. I
- 21 will represent to the Court that that information is not in
- 22 any report whatsoever. And for the Court to permit the state
- 23 to hide that exculpatory information and preclude us from
- 24 calling a witness who could provide that significant
- 25 information, because the state was successful in hiding it

- 1 from us, would violate Mr. Ferguson's rights under the Fifth
- 2 and Fourteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution
- 3 and his right to a fair trial and his right to due process of
- 4 law and his right to effective assistance of counsel under
- 5 the Sixth Amendment. So that is our argument with regard to
- 6 Miss Griggs.
- 7 THE COURT: Well, I will reserve ruling on Griggs
- 8 until, out of the hearing of the jury, I can hear her and I
- 9 can hear Mr. Hawes, if the state chooses to call him. If
- 10 there is documents relating to her testimony that might be
- 11 exculpatory that is in the hands of the state and has been
- 12 and not been disclosed, I will take that issue up.
- 13 As to Kris Canada, I don't think that -- you're not
- 14 making that claim with respect to him. You just suddenly,
- 15 through your investigation, discovered his name. Is
- that what you're telling me?
- 17 MR. ROGERS: Discovered who he was and that he was
- 18 the bartender.
- 19 THE COURT: Yes. The motion to endorse Kris Canada
- 20 is denied at this time. I'll reserve ruling on Miss Griggs
- 21 until I can hear from her. And if the state cares to present
- 22 information relating to an interview and a report that was
- 23 not disclosed to the defense, I would be more than happy to
- 24 consider that.
- Now, the jury's been waiting 15 minutes or more.

- 1 This is a matter that would be taken up in the state's -- in
- 2 the case of the defense. Not the state's case. The state
- 3 has not rested at this point.
- 4 MR. CRANE: No. What I'd like to do, Judge, before,
- 5 is: Can I reoffer, just for housekeeping purposes, I'm not
- 6 going to go through passing the exhibits at this point, for
- 7 expedience sake. I did want to go over the exhibits that we
- 8 believe have been offered and admitted.
- 9 THE COURT: Just a moment.
- 10 Very quickly, I will tell you that I show 1 through
- 11 21A through C have been admitted, 22 through 37, 39 through
- 12 44 --
- MR. CRANE: I don't think 43.
- 14 THE COURT: I have 44A through J has been admitted.
- 15 MR. CRANE: What about -- you said 39 through 44.
- 16 THE COURT: I'm sorry. 43 has not been admitted and
- 17 38 has not been admitted.
- 18 MR. CRANE: Okay.
- 19 THE COURT: 45 through 61, 66, 69, 70, 72 through
- 20 86, 87A, B, C, D, and E, 89, 91 through 100.
- 21 MR. CRANE: Yeah, there was that State's E-1.
- 22 THE COURT: And E-1, which was the --
- 23 MR. CRANE: Excerpt, jail conversation.
- 24 THE COURT: That's correct. Which was Defendant's
- 25  $\,\mathrm{E}_{\mathrm{r}}\,$  and you -- you offered the entire conversation to be

- 1 played to the jury. Is that what --
- 2 MR. CRANE: Or a bigger -- the bigger excerpt, yeah.
- 3 THE COURT: Yes.
- 4 MR. CRANE: That's what my records show. Thank you.
- 5 THE COURT: Okay.
- 6 Please -- ah. Before you bring the jury in, will
- 7 you swear the marshals, the additional marshals, please?
- 8 (Deputy Court Marshals Joe Horton, Harold Calvin,
- 9 and Scott Kuntz sworn by Eileen Moore, Deputy Clerk, to take
- 10 charge of the jury.)
- 11 THE COURT: You may bring the jurors in.
- 12 Mr. Rogers, this motion to endorse, I don't see that
- 13 it's been filed with the Court. You may have courtesy
- 14 provided a copy to Mr. Crane. I don't --
- MR. ROGERS: I don't believe I have. I'm sorry,
- 16 Judge. Let me do that.
- 17 THE COURT: If you'll come over here. They entrust
- 18 me with the filing stamp, for whatever that means.
- 19 MR. ROGERS: And Your Honor, may that filing relate
- 20 back to our earlier discussion?
- 21 THE COURT: Oh, certainly.
- MR. ROGERS: Thank you.
- 23 - -
- 24 The following proceedings were held in the presence of
- 25 the jury:

- 1 THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. Sad
- 2 morning for the Cardinals, I'm afraid.
- 3 If you will answer as the clerk calls your names,
- 4 please.
- 5 (Roll call by Eileen Moore, Deputy Clerk.)
- 6 THE COURT: Thank you. You may be excused.
- 7 (Clerk excused.)
- 8 THE COURT: The state may call its next witness.
- 9 MR. CRANE: Your Honor, we have no further witnesses
- 10 at this time. The state rests its case.
- 11 THE COURT: At one point you had indicated you would
- 12 want the jurors to look at the exhibits that have been
- 13 offered. Are you wanting to do that now or at some later
- 14 time?
- 15 MR. CRANE: We would welcome the jurors to take all
- of the evidence back with them when they deliberate, but for
- 17 expedience sake, we're assuming that the jurors would
- 18 observe -- examine the exhibits during their deliberations.
- 19 THE COURT: With that understanding, that is fine.
- 20 - -
- 21 STATE RESTS
- 22
- MR. ROGERS: May we approach, Your Honor?
- 24 THE COURT: You certainly may.
- 25 - -

- 1 Counsel approached the bench and the following
- 2 proceedings were held:
- 3 THE COURT: Do you have a written motion?
- 4 MR. ROGERS: That's what I was going to tell the
- 5 Court. Your Honor, at this time we would move for judgment
- 6 of acquittal at the close of the state's evidence. We will
- 7 supplement that with a written motion, which Miss Benson went
- 8 to get when we realized that the state was not calling
- 9 another witness. So she should be back with one or have her
- 10 office bring one over this morning.
- 11 THE COURT: You want to elaborate on your oral
- 12 motion?
- 13 MR. ROGERS: I don't think so, Your Honor. I think
- 14 it will be pretty much --
- THE COURT: Standard?
- MR. ROGERS: -- the standard motion. I'm sure you
- 17 have seen many of them.
- MR. CRANE: And this would be, the oral motion,
- 19 would be followed up with a written?
- MR. ROGERS: That's correct.
- 21 THE COURT: Okay. Motion for judgment of acquittal
- 22 at the close of the state's evidence is overruled.
- MR. ROGERS: Thank you.
- 24 THE COURT: And Mr. Rogers, at some time, not now,
- 25 but at some time I want to make a record with Mr. Ferguson.

- 1 MR. ROGERS: Okay.
- 2 THE COURT: So, I mean, I'm not going to --
- 3 MR. ROGERS: Probably be sometime today.
- 4 THE COURT: Yeah. I would want to do that sometime
- 5 today.
- 6 MR. ROGERS: Right. Okay. Thank you.
- 7 THE COURT: Thank you.
- 8 - -
- 9 The following proceedings were held in open court:
- 10 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, at this time the defense
- 11 calls Kelly Ferguson.
- 12 THE COURT: Do you have someone to get her?
- MR. WEIS: Yes. Her mom went to get her.
- 14 THE COURT: And I assume that she would not be
- 15 out -- none of your witnesses will be out in the hall?
- MR. WEIS: No, Your Honor.
- 17 MR. ROGERS: Well, at least not by the media place.
- 18 THE COURT: Well, yes. I was going to say, I can't
- 19 control how loud the feed might be on the media. If she
- 20 would come forward and be sworn as soon as you locate her,
- 21 please.
- 22 Would you come forward and be sworn, please. Raise
- 23 your right hand.
- 24 - -

25

- 1 KELLY FERGUSON,
- 2 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 3 THE COURT: Take the witness chair, please. And the
- 4 small mic sitting on that bench is one that will amplify your
- 5 voice. The others do not. So if you'll just direct your
- 6 voice in that area --
- 7 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 8 THE COURT: -- you can be heard better.
- 9 –
- 10 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 11 BY MR. WEIS:
- 12 Q. Could you state your name for the record, please.
- 13 A. Kelly Ferguson.
- Q. And Miss Ferguson, how old are you?
- 15 A. Twenty-six.
- 16 Q. October 21st -- or excuse me, October 31st, 2001,
- 17 how old were you at that time?
- 18 A. I was 22.
- 19 Q. Where do you live now?
- 20 A. I live in Florida.
- Q. Okay. Do you know this gentleman?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. And what's his name?
- 24 A. Ryan Ferguson.
- Q. And are you related to him?

- 1 A. Yes. I'm his sister.
- 2 Q. How are you related?
- 3 A. I'm his sister.
- Q. October 31st, 2001, I'm going to direct your
- 5 attention mostly to that time period.
- A. Uh-huh.
- 7 Q. Where were you living on October 31st, 2001?
- 8 A. I was living in town here, in Columbia, at College
- 9 Park Apartments.
- 10 Q. And were you a student at that time?
- 11 A. Yes, I was.
- 12 Q. And where were you a student?
- 13 A. University of Missouri.
- Q. What was your area of study?
- 15 A. Social work. I wanted to help people.
- Q. And what year of school were you in in 2001?
- 17 A. I believe I was a junior.
- 18 Q. And did you graduate from Mizzou?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Do you recall the day of October 31st, 2001?
- 21 A. Some of it. I mean, it was a long time ago. I
- 22 don't remember everything.
- 23 Q. On that particular day, was there anything
- 24 significant about it to you on -- in 2001?
- 25 A. Not specifically.

- 1 Q. Other than it being Halloween?
- 2 A. Right. It was Halloween. Uh-huh.
- 3 Q. And can you tell me -- let's sort of start off in
- 4 the morning. What did you do that day?
- 5 A. I went to class. And then afterwards I just
- 6 remember I was really stressed out because I had a paper due
- 7 the next day, and I ended up going to my parents' house to
- 8 use their computer to work on my paper.
- 9 Q. You said you had a class. Do you remember what
- 10 class you had that day?
- 11 A. I don't remember the name of it. It was a social
- 12 work course.
- 13 Q. Okay. You said you had a paper due the next day?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And what -- do you know what class that would have
- 16 been?
- 17 A. I don't remember.
- Q. And did you have a computer at your apartment?
- 19 A. I'm sorry?
- 20 Q. Did you have a computer at your apartment?
- 21 A. No, I did not.
- Q. Okay. So you went to your parents'?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And where did your parents live at that time?
- 25 A. They lived on Lloyd Drive, which is south of town.

- 1 Q. Do they still live there?
- 2 A. My dad lives there.
- 3 Q. Okay. And that's -- was Ryan living at that house,
- 4 on Lloyd Drive, at that time?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. And what time of the day did you go to your folks'
- 7 house to work on your paper?
- 8 A. It was after my class. So either late afternoon to
- 9 evening, early evening.
- 10 Q. And how long were you at your house -- at your
- 11 folks' house working on the paper?
- 12 A. I mean, it seems like two to three hours maybe. I
- 13 can't really say for sure.
- Q. And was Ryan there at that time?
- 15 A. Yes, he was.
- Q. Was there anybody else, any friends that he had,
- 17 there?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. Were your parents at home?
- 20 A. No. Not at that time.
- 21 Q. And were you just working on your paper? Or did you
- 22 talk to Ryan?
- 23 A. Yes, I was working on my paper, and we started
- 24 talking about the fact that it was Halloween.
- Q. And is there more than one computer located at your

- 1 folks' house?
- 2 A. No. There's just one.
- 3 Q. And where is that located?
- 4 A. No. I'm sorry. There's -- there was two. There
- 5 was one upstairs and there was one downstairs.
- Q. Which one were you working on?
- 7 A. The one downstairs.
- Q. Okay. And where's Ryan's room located?
- 9 A. Downstairs as well.
- 10 Q. Is that where you ran into him?
- 11 A. I believe so.
- 12 Q. Okay. And had you made any plans that day for any
- 13 Halloween celebrations?
- 14 A. Yes. My roommates and I were planning on going to
- 15 the By George's bar to celebrate Halloween.
- Q. Had you been to By George's before?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. And why were you going to By George's, as
- 19 opposed to --
- 20 A. They always --
- 21 Q. -- somewhere else?
- 22 A. They're known for having a big Halloween party, with
- 23 costumes.
- Q. And did you dress up that night?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. What did you dress up as?
- 2 A. A cat.
- 3 Q. A cat?
- 4 A. Uh-huh.
- 5 Q. And did you already have your costume on that day?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. Okay. Where did you get your costume?
- 8 A. Gotcha. It's a costume store downtown.
- 9 Q. And did anybody go with you to get your costume?
- 10 A. Ryan. My brother.
- 11 Q. Did you normally hang out with your brother?
- 12 A. Not normally. Back then I guess it was kind of a
- 13 special occasion. We just started talking and hanging out.
- Q. How much older is he -- are you than him?
- 15 A. I'm five and a half years older than him.
- 16 Q. So you didn't want to hang out with your little
- 17 brother or he didn't want to hang out with his older sister?
- 18 A. I guess so.
- 19 Q. But on that day you hung out. How did that -- how
- 20 did that come about?
- 21 A. Well, I was there at my parents' house, and he
- 22 happened to be there, and we just started talking about
- 23 Halloween and what we were going to do. And I think --
- Q. He asked you what you were going to do?
- MR. CRANE: Well, Judge, I'm going to object to

- 1 statements that the defendant may have made as hearsay.
- 2 THE COURT: That objection is sustained.
- 3 MR. WEIS: Okay. I think she's already answered the
- 4 question, but that's fine. I won't ask any more about that.
- 5 Q. Did you invite him to go along with you to Gotcha?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And he did go along with you?
- 8 A. Yes, he did.
- 9 Q. Okay. But do you know approximately what time you
- 10 went there that day?
- 11 A. Maybe around 6 or so. I -- honestly, I don't recall
- 12 the exact time.
- 13 Q. Do you remember if it was still light or anything?
- 14 A. It was still light out when we left.
- 15 Q. And that's roughly around the same time as it is
- 16 now. I mean in terms of time of year.
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. How long were you gone at the Gotcha store?
- 19 A. I'm not sure. Maybe an hour or so. I'm not sure.
- Q. Did you drive?
- 21 A. No. Ryan drove. I'm pretty sure.
- Q. What car was he driving then?
- 23 A. His old Mercedes.
- Q. Where did you go from the store? After.
- 25 A. I believe we came back to my parents' house.

- 1 Q. And did you change? Did you get in your costume
- 2 there at the house?
- 3 A. No.
- 4 Q. So how long -- you went back to that house. How
- 5 long were you there?
- 6 A. Not too long. I just remember it was just starting
- 7 to get dark, and I thought, Well, I better get home and
- 8 change and meet up with my roommate so we can go.
- 9 Q. Had you made any specific plans with Ryan that
- 10 night?
- 11 A. Not at this time. Not at that time I don't think.
- 12 Not yet.
- 13 Q. Had you told him what you were going to do that
- 14 night?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Did you invite him along?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. And how old was he at that time?
- 19 A. He had just turned 17.
- Q. And was he allowed to get into By George's at 17
- 21 years old?
- 22 A. No.
- Q. You're going to have to speak up a little bit.
- A. No, he was not. Sorry.
- Q. Had you ever done that before? Had you ever gotten

- 1 him into a bar?
- 2 A. Never.
- 3 Q. What -- why did you decide to do it that night?
- 4 A. I don't know. Maybe we were just getting along. I
- 5 thought it would be fun to invite him. I thought maybe he'd
- 6 think that would be kind of cool.
- 7 Q. Did you think you'd be able to get him in?
- 8 A. Yes, I was pretty certain that we could.
- 9 Q. Okay. Why's that?
- 10 A. My friend knew the bouncer, one of the bouncers, and
- 11 she thought that we could definitely get him in.
- 12 Q. Okay. And who was your friend?
- 13 A. Christine Lo.
- 14 Q. And was that someone you lived with at the time?
- 15 A. Yes. She was my roommate.
- Q. So you're at parents' house. You get your costume.
- 17 Sometime you leave the house?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. Where did you go?
- 20 A. I went back to my apart -- my place of residence.
- 21 Where Christine and I live.
- Q. And that's, in relation to where this courthouse is,
- 23 it's down Providence? South on Providence?
- A. Yes. Uh-huh.
- Q. It's not too far from here.

- 1 A. No. Maybe ten minutes.
- Q. Okay. You go back to your apartment. Do you know
- 3 roughly what time that was in the evening?
- 4 A. It had to have been just after it had gotten dark.
- 5 Q. And how long were you at your apartment before you
- 6 went to the -- to By George's?
- 7 A. Several hours. We took a long time to get ready.
- Q. Who else was there with you?
- 9 A. I believe it was just Christine and I. I think
- 10 Angie had already left. Our other roommate.
- 11 Q. Had you -- had you talked with Ryan between -- while
- 12 you were getting ready?
- 13 A. I may have. I don't recall.
- 14 Q. You don't remember if you -- if you called him or if
- 15 he called you?
- 16 A. I don't remember.
- Q. Okay. You went to By George's that -- did you go
- 18 anywhere else before -- after leaving your apartment, before
- 19 you got to By George's?
- 20 A. It seems like I went to Dillard's to pick up my
- 21 shirt that I was going to wear inside of my costume. But
- 22 that's the only...
- Q. Do you know what time you got to the bar?
- 24 A. To the bar?
- 25 Q. Yeah.

- 1 A. It was about 11:30, quarter to 12.
- 2 Q. And at that time had you made any arrangements with
- 3 Ryan as to when he was supposed to be there?
- 4 A. Yes. We had talked before that. I know -- I
- 5 probably called him, like, on the way to the door, saying,
- 6 "Are you going to meet us here at this time?" Making sure
- 7 that he was there, so we could walk in together.
- 8 Q. And did Ryan show up at the bar?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. Where did you meet him?
- 11 A. Right at the front door of the bar.
- 12 Q. Did he have anybody with him?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Who did he have with him?
- 15 A. Chuck Erickson.
- Q. Had you met Chuck before that?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. And how did you know Chuck?
- 19 A. I think I had only met him like twice before. He
- 20 had brought Ryan over to my parents' house. And -- hadn't
- 21 really talked to him much before that.
- Q. And he's roughly the same age as your brother?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Okay. So you're at least five years -- around five
- 25 years older than Chuck as well.

- 1 A. Right.
- 2 Q. Okay. So you guys meet outside. Who did -- is
- 3 there anybody else with you at the bar?
- 4 A. Well, Christine and I walk in with Chuck and Ryan,
- 5 but inside the bar was our other roommate and her boyfriends
- 6 and one of Christine's good friends and his friends.
- 7 Q. Did you have to pay a cover charge to get in?
- A. I don't remember paying a cover charge.
- 9 Q. Could have happened and you don't know?
- 10 A. It could have, but I don't recall.
- 11 Q. Were you able to come and go from the bar as you
- 12 wanted?
- 13 A. Not that I know of. We never left the bar until it
- 14 was time to leave.
- 15 Q. You never left. You --
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. -- never went outside or went to another bar and
- 18 came back?
- 19 A. No.
- 20 Q. Okay. Ryan and Chuck go in with you and Christine.
- 21 Then what do you do?
- 22 A. Well, we went in and we pretty much immediately
- 23 split ways, because, you know, I guess, they probably didn't
- 24 want to hang out with us. And that's -- I only saw him one
- 25 other time.

- 1 Q. And you probably didn't really want to hang out with
- 2 a 17-year-old?
- 3 A. Well, I guess not.
- Q. Okay. You were dressed up?
- 5 A. Yes.
- Q. Was Christine dressed up?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. What was she dressed up as?
- 9 A. A lady of the night.
- 10 Q. Okay. And your brother, was he dressed in a
- 11 costume?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. How about Chuck?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. Do you remember what they were wearing? Well, let
- 16 me ask you this. Do you remember what Ryan was wearing that
- 17 night?
- 18 A. Not specifically. Probably jeans, but I don't know
- 19 for sure.
- 20 Q. Okay. Nothing that you -- stands out in your mind
- 21 that he was wearing?
- 22 A. No.
- Q. How about Chuck? Do you recall what Chuck was
- 24 wearing?
- 25 A. I have no idea.

- 1 Q. Again, nothing stands out in your mind?
- 2 A. No.
- 3 Q. Were you drinking that night?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And when did you start drinking?
- 6 A. Pretty much right after we got inside the club.
- 7 Q. Okay. Had you been drinking before that?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. And just for clarification, were you over 21 at that
- 10 time?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. On October 31st, 2001?
- 13 A. Yes, I was.
- 14 Q. Okay. So you had legal -- had at least the legal
- 15 right to be in the bar.
- 16 A. Correct.
- Q. Okay. Were you buying drinks?
- 18 A. I don't remember personally purchasing drinks. I
- 19 normally don't carry money with me to the bars.
- Q. How are you supposed to drink?
- 21 A. Well, usually guys buy us drinks.
- 22 Q. So you go there with the expectation that you're not
- 23 going to be having to purchase very many drinks yourself.
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. And you were a college student at the time?

- 1 A. Yes, I was.
- 2 Q. Living on your own?
- 3 A. Well, no, not really. I mean, my parents were
- 4 supporting me as well. And I lived with a roommate.
- 5 Q. And did you work?
- 6 A. Yes. I had a full-time -- well, part-time job I
- 7 guess.
- 8 Q. Okay. While you were in the bar, at By George's, on
- 9 October 31st, 2001, how many times did you come in contact
- 10 with your brother Ryan?
- 11 A. I --
- 12 Q. And what I mean by "contact," how many conversations
- 13 did you have with him?
- 14 A. While I'm in the bar?
- 15 Q. Sure.
- 16 A. Only one.
- Q. Was that something you initiated or something that
- 18 he initiated?
- 19 A. Yes. I found him.
- Q. You found him? Why did you find him?
- 21 A. I don't remember if I just spotted him and went up
- 22 to him or if I was, like, trying to figure out where he was.
- 23 Q. Do you recall roughly in the evening when that was?
- A. No, I don't really know. Maybe -- maybe a half an
- 25 hour after we got there.

- 1 Q. So you guys had separated?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Was Chuck still with him?
- 4 A. I believe Chuck was standing right by him, but I
- 5 can't say for sure.
- 6 Q. Did you see -- did you just keep an eye on your
- 7 brother throughout the night?
- 8 A. No. I just saw him that once.
- 9 Q. Describe By George's for me. What -- what's the bar
- 10 look like? From the outside. Or I guess the inside.
- 11 A. Yeah. Well, you walk in, and the bar is like maybe
- 12 ten feet back, and then there's some stairs, and it's like
- 13 the whole dance floor area.
- 14 Q. Is this a big bar?
- 15 A. Yeah. It's a pretty good size.
- Q. And on this particular night, was there music going?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. What was the lighting like? Was it bright? dark?
- 19 A. Dim.
- 20 Q. Dim. Did they have strobe lights or anything like
- 21 that going?
- 22 A. Yes, I believe so.
- Q. Okay. Was it loud?
- 24 A. Yes. Very. It was packed.
- 25 Q. It was packed. Did you have trouble moving around?

- 1 A. Yes.
- Q. How long were you at the bar that night?
- 3 A. Let's see. Less than two hours, at the most.
- 4 Q. When did you leave?
- 5 A. When the lights came on and they started pushing us
- 6 out. Maybe 1:15, 1:30.
- 7 Q. Why do you recall that?
- 8 A. Well, it's like the same, you know, with every bar,
- 9 you know. The lights go on; you get pushed out. It's always
- 10 the same time. I said -- I remember the lights coming on
- 11 specifically because there was a girl that was wearing almost
- 12 nothing, and I remember thinking, Okay, the lights are coming
- 13 on now and she must be running for cover or something.
- 14 Q. All right. What outfit was she wearing that night?
- 15 A. She was wearing nothing but an apron and like a
- 16 board that covered her back side that said, "The Perfect
- 17 Housewife."
- 18 Q. Okay. And you recall seeing that at By George's
- 19 that night?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Okay. Did you see your brother once the lights came
- 22 on?
- 23 A. No.
- Q. Where were you in the bar when you remember the
- 25 lights coming on?

- 1 A. To the side, by the tables. Right off the dance
- 2 floor.
- 3 Q. In the front or the back of the bar?
- 4 A. In the middle.
- 5 Q. Is there -- how do you get out of the bar itself?
- 6 A. You have to go out through the front, the same way
- 7 you came in basically.
- 8 Q. Is that -- does that exit onto Broadway?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. I'm going to show you State's Exhibit 9. Can you
- 11 step down here for a second?
- 12 A. Okay.
- 13 Q. State's Exhibit 9 has got By George's marked as
- 14 number 1. Is that -- is that your recollection?
- 15 A. Yeah, it looks like it.
- Q. Okay. And this being Broadway Street that's been
- 17 marked on State's Exhibit 9?
- 18 A. Uh-huh.
- 19 Q. You have answer yes or no.
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And show me on here where you'd exit out.
- 22 A. At the front here.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- A. Oh. Is this the front door there? Yeah.
- Q. This is Broadway and this is First.

- 1 A. Okay. So yeah, it was right here.
- Q. Okay. Into the parking lot?
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. Okay. Did you exit with other people?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. Who did you leave with?
- 7 A. Christine, and I don't remember if there were other
- 8 people with us.
- 9 Q. Were you driving that night?
- 10 A. No, I was not.
- 11 Q. Who was driving?
- 12 A. Christine was driving.
- 13 Q. Did you see your brother arrive? I mean, what --
- 14 where he parked?
- 15 A. No, I don't know where they parked.
- Q. Did you see him when you left?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. Did you try and find him?
- 19 A. I probably was wondering where he was. I may have
- 20 even called his cell phone. But I didn't catch up with him.
- Q. Okay. Did you see him the rest of the evening?
- 22 A. No.
- Q. Talk to him?
- 24 A. No.
- Q. Okay. Where did you go from By George's?

- 1 A. We went home, to College Park Apartment.
- 2 Q. Did you stay up or --
- 3 A. No. I wanted to get to bed because I had my paper
- 4 due the next day.
- 5 Q. Okay. Let's talk about the next day. Did you --
- 6 did you see your brother on -- that would be November 1st,
- 7 2001?
- 8 A. Not that I recall. I could have seen him.
- 9 Q. Were you at your parents' house?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And what were you doing at your parents' house?
- 12 A. Working on my paper again.
- Q. Did you finish it?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Okay. And it was due that day?
- 16 A. It was.
- 17 Q. What time of the day did you go and work on your
- 18 paper at your folks' house?
- 19 A. It was after I woke up. So maybe late morning,
- 20 early afternoon.
- 21 Q. And was anybody else at your parents' house that
- 22 day, that you recall seeing?
- 23 A. Not that I remember. I think everyone was at work.
- Q. Okay. While you were at the bar, speaking of By
- 25 George's, did you loan any money to your brother to get

- 1 drinks?
- 2 MR. CRANE: Judge, I'm going to object to the
- 3 leading nature of this question.
- 4 THE COURT: Sustained as to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 Q. Did you loan any money to anyone that night?
- 7 MR. CRANE: Judge, the same objection.
- 8 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 9 Q. You said you only spoke with your brother once?
- 10 A. Inside the club, yes.
- 11 Q. Okay. Did you buy any drinks yourself?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. Okay. You said that drinks were purchased for you?
- 14 MR. CRANE: Judge, I'm going to object again.
- 15 Leading.
- 16 THE COURT: Sustained.
- Q. Did your brother buy you any drinks?
- 18 MR. CRANE: Same objection. Form --
- 19 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 20 MR. CRANE: -- of the question.
- 21 Q. Can you tell us whether or not -- can you tell us
- 22 how you were obtaining drinks that night?
- 23 A. I believe either Christine knew the bartender and
- $\,$  24  $\,$  was getting them for free or she was getting them -- buying
- 25 them herself.

- 1 Q. Did you see who she was getting drinks from?
- 2 A. Yes, but I don't remember. I don't know if I knew
- 3 them or I don't remember their name or anything.
- 4 Q. Did you see whether she was paying for them or not?
- 5 A. No.
- 6 Q. Did you see whether she gave --
- 7 MR. CRANE: Well, Judge, I'm going to --
- 8 Q. -- drinks to anyone else?
- 9 MR. CRANE: I'm sorry. I respectfully object to the
- 10 form of the question again. It's a leading question.
- 11 THE COURT: I don't know what the question is before
- 12 the attorney asks the question.
- 13 If you will pause before answering, Miss Ferguson,
- 14 so I can hear the question.
- MR. WEIS: I merely asked whether she observed
- 16 Christine provide drinks to anyone else.
- 17 MR. CRANE: That's a different start than what he
- 18 had before.
- 19 THE COURT: Are you objecting to that?
- 20 MR. CRANE: I won't object to that one. The other
- one was, "Did you?" But I won't object to that one.
- 22 THE COURT: You may answer the question,
- 23 Miss Ferguson, if you --
- A. I'm sorry. What was the question?
- 25 Q. Did you observe Christine provide drinks to anyone

- 1 else?
- 2 MR. CRANE: Objection --
- 3 A. No.
- 4 MR. CRANE: -- leading. He switched it up from
- 5 "whether" to "did."
- 6 THE COURT: Well, the question has been asked and
- 7 answered, and the objection is overruled, although well
- 8 taken. It is a leading question.
- 9 Q. Do you know whether or not Christine was getting
- 10 drinks for anyone else?
- 11 A. I don't think so, but I'm not sure.
- 12 Q. Do you know whether Christine was buying drinks for
- 13 Chuck Erickson?
- 14 A. I don't think she was.
- 15 Q. Do you know whether she was buying drinks for your
- 16 brother Ryan?
- MR. CRANE: Judge, again I'm going to object to the
- 18 form of the question.
- 19 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 20 Q. Did you see the person -- or did you see -- did you
- 21 know the person that Christine was getting drinks from?
- 22 MR. CRANE: Asked and answered. Form of the
- 23 question.
- 24 THE COURT: Sustained as to asked and answered. And
- 25 it is a leading question as well. But it's been asked and

- 1 answered.
- 2 Q. Could you tell us whether or not you provided any
- 3 money --
- 4 A. I did not provide --
- 5 Q. -- to anyone?
- 6 A. No. I did not provide any money to anyone.
- 7 Q. And when I speak of that, I'm referring to October
- 8 31st of 2001 at By George's.
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 MR. WEIS: I think that's all I have, Your Honor.
- 11 THE COURT: State may inquire.
- MR. CRANE: Thank you.
- 13 - -
- 14 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 15 BY MR. CRANE:
- Q. Ma'am, do you remember on October 31st, 2001, what
- 17 time you got up that morning?
- 18 A. Not specifically.
- 19 Q. And do you remember what you wore to class that
- 20 morning?
- 21 A. No.
- 22 Q. Do you remember what your first class was that
- 23 morning?
- 24 A. It was a social work course, but I don't remember
- 25 the name.

- 1 Q. Well, now, your major was social work; correct?
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. So all of your classes were primarily social work
- 4 classes.
- 5 A. True. They primarily were.
- 6 Q. Okay. Do you remember the specific class that you
- 7 went to that morning?
- 8 A. Well, the social work classes are numbers. They're
- 9 like social work 331, social work 228. I don't remember the
- 10 name.
- 11 Q. Well, what -- you don't remember what building you
- 12 went to that morning?
- 13 A. I do, but I don't remember the name of the building.
- 14 I remember where I parked.
- 15 Q. You do remember where you parked --
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. -- that morning?
- 18 A. It's at a parking meter right outside of that
- 19 building.
- 20 Q. Okay. And --
- 21 A. Middlebush Hall. That's it.
- 22 Q. Okay. Did you remember where you parked and what
- 23 building you went into when we talked before about this case?
- 24 A. No. I just now recalled the name of the building.
- 25 Q. Okay. But you didn't remember it when we talked,

- 1 when was that, back in July of this year?
- 2 A. Did I remember it or did I not remember it?
- 3 Q. You didn't remember --
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. -- where you parked. And you still don't remember
- 6 the specific class.
- 7 A. Right.
- Q. Okay. Don't think you remembered the instructor.
- 9 A. Yes. John Hodges was the instructor.
- 10 Q. Did you remember the instructor back when we
- 11 talked --
- 12 A. Yes. It is in my deposition.
- Q. Okay. So you remember the instructor.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Do you remember what car you were driving?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. Where did you get that vehicle?
- 18 A. My dad leased it for me.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 A. And I --
- Q. After class, what did you do that day?
- 22 A. After class, I went to my parents' house to work on
- 23 my paper.
- Q. Okay. Do you remember the time that you got to your
- 25 parents' house?

- 1 A. Not specifically.
- Q. What other classes did you have that day?
- 3 A. I don't remember.
- 4 Q. Okay. So you remember there was other classes, but
- 5 you don't remember or -- what they were or you don't remember
- 6 if you had other classes?
- 7 A. There may have been other classes, but I don't
- 8 remember if there were one or two.
- 9 Q. You don't remember one way or the other.
- 10 A. Right.
- 11 Q. Okay. And you don't remember what time you got to
- 12 your parents' house, but you indicated you worked on your
- 13 paper for a couple hours?
- 14 A. Yes. But I don't know if that's completely
- 15 accurate. I don't know how many hours I worked.
- Q. I understand. It is difficult to remember things
- 17 that far back; correct?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. And ma'am, you didn't think that this date, October
- 20 31st, 2001, was significant, soon after it had passed, did
- 21 you? I mean, like, the next day, you didn't think it was a
- 22 big deal. You went to a Halloween thing at George's.
- 23 A. Right. It didn't become a big deal until March the
- 24 10th, 2004.
- Q. Right. So many of the details about October 31st,

- 1 2001, had been forgotten by you. And understandably so. Is
- 2 that true?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Were you aware that this murder had occurred on the
- 5 early morning hours of November 1st, 2001?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. Okay. You didn't even hear about it.
- 8 A. No. I don't remember hearing about that.
- 9 Q. Okay. So the first time you were told about it was
- 10 when you were called by a, and understandably, again, you'd
- 11 be called by a relative and --
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Okay. That's the first you were made aware of it.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And that would have been March -- do you remember
- 16 the date --
- 17 A. Yes, I do.
- 18 Q. -- when you were told? What was that?
- 19 A. March the 10th, 2004.
- 20 Q. Okay. Had you driven the Mercedes -- let me show
- 21 you what we've got marked here as State's Exhibit 87A. Can
- 22 you see that from where you are?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Up here. 87A, 87B?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Is that the Mercedes that your brother was using?
- 2 A. I think so.
- 3 Q. Okay.
- 4 A. It looks like it.
- 5 Q. And you drove that vehicle?
- A. I have driven it before.
- 7 Q. And in fact, you got into the trunk of that vehicle;
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. Yeah. I believe I have.
- 10 Q. Did you ever change a tire?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. Okay. Did you ever -- well, strike that. Let me --
- 13 you, on occasion, would put groceries in the back -- in the
- 14 trunk area of this vehicle; correct?
- 15 A. Correct.
- Q. And there was room to put groceries in the trunk.
- 17 A. I believe so.
- 18 Q. Okay. You indicated you did not remember what Ryan
- 19 Ferguson, your brother, was wearing when you saw him on
- 20 October 31st, 2001?
- 21 A. Right.
- 22 Q. You do not remember.
- 23 A. I do not remember.
- Q. You are sure, though, that it wasn't some kind of a
- 25 costume; is that correct?

- 1 A. Right.
- 2 Q. And that would be for the entire night. Day, night.
- 3 Regular clothes.
- 4 A. Yes. Regular clothes.
- 5 Q. But you can't remember what they were.
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. You mentioned that you had met Charles Erickson
- 8 prior to October 31st, 2001?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. During those encounters -- and it sounds like they
- 11 were fairly brief.
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Is that true?
- 14 A. Yes, that's true.
- Q. But Mr. Erickson would be over at your parents'
- 16 residence?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Visiting your brother.
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. Did you ever observe -- I'm not asking for what
- 21 anybody may have said, but did you ever observe any type of
- 22 conflict between the two of these young men?
- 23 A. Not that I recall.
- Q. Okay. Seemed to be getting along fine.
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Okay. And you don't know what time you left to go
- 2 to the -- what was the name of the costume place?
- 3 A. Gotcha.
- 4 Q. Gotcha? What time did you go there?
- 5 A. It was in the evening. I can't say specifically.
- 6 Maybe 6.
- 7 Q. Okay. But you're guessing; right?
- 8 A. I'm just guessing.
- 9 Q. You don't remember what time you went to Gotcha.
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. Okay. Ma'am, have you -- strike that. When you
- 12 were first notified in March of 2004 about your brother's
- 13 arrest in connection with the Heitholt homicide, did you
- 14 remember some of the details that you told us this morning?
- 15 A. Some.
- 16 Q. Okay. What helped you remember some details?
- 17 A. I kept a diary.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, before you looked at your diary, you had
- 19 forgotten some things about that night; is that correct?
- 20 A. That is correct.
- 21 Q. And then you look at the diary, and you're reminded
- 22 of things about that night that you now believe actually
- 23 occurred; correct?
- 24 A. About the day and the night.
- Q. Some of the things. I mean, it's not every little

- 1 detail you've talked about today, but --
- 2 A. Right.
- 3 Q. But there were things that you had forgotten.
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And when you read your diary, you remembered them
- 6 again.
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. Ma'am, I'm going to show you State's Exhibit 4. Do
- 9 you recognize who's in that photograph?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 O. And who's that?
- 12 A. Christine Lo.
- 13 Q. And that's the young lady that you went to the bar
- 14 with?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Okay. And it's -- I believe you've confirmed, it's
- 17 accurate that you met your brother and Charles Erickson out
- 18 in the parking lot?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And that was after some cell phone contact with your
- 21 brother?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. And you and Christine assisted your brother and
- 24 Mr. Erickson in getting into the bar?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And that was because your brother and Mr. Erickson
- 2 were both well under age; isn't that correct?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. And inside the bar, am I correct that you didn't
- 5 necessarily keep track of both of them the whole time; is
- 6 that true?
- 7 A. True.
- 8 Q. But to your knowledge, they were together that
- 9 night.
- 10 A. I think so.
- 11 Q. Ma'am, you don't know what your brother and Charles
- 12 Erickson did after you left the bar, do you?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. And you don't know what time it was that you left
- 15 the bar, do you?
- 16 A. Well, I don't know specifically, but I have a pretty
- 17 good estimation.
- 18 Q. You testified on direct examination that the bars
- 19 close at 1:30.
- 20 A. Right.
- 21 Q. And that is based on your -- and I'm not trying to
- 22 be disrespectful to you, but that's based on your having been
- 23 to bars on several occasions.
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. And that's okay. I mean, you know, you've been to a

- 1 lot of bars in Columbia. Correct?
- 2 A. A fair amount.
- 3 Q. Okay. There's a number of bars. It's a college
- 4 town. Right?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Had you -- had you also been to George's, By
- 7 George's bar, prior to this night?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Okay. Several times; correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And you'd been to By George's several times after
- 12 October 31st, 2001; correct?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. You don't know where your brother parked that night,
- 15 do you?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. You don't know where he parked the Mercedes when he
- 18 and Chuck arrived at George's, do you?
- 19 A. No, I don't know.
- 20 Q. Do you even remember where your vehicle was parked
- 21 that night?
- 22 A. I didn't drive, but I don't remember Christine --
- 23 Q. Well, I -- your -- let me rephrase it. You don't
- 24 remember where Christine parked that night, do you?
- 25 A. No.

- 1 Q. Okay. How many drinks, alcoholic beverages, did you
- 2 consume that night?
- 3 A. Two or three.
- 4 Q. Okay. And these -- you -- I believe you testified
- 5 you don't remember how you obtained those. Is that correct?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. Okay. Did you say you didn't know if there was a
- 8 cover charge or not?
- 9 A. Right. I don't recall having to pay one. I
- 10 normally --
- 11 Q. Okay.
- 12 A. -- don't worry about cover charge.
- Q. But there could have been; you don't remember?
- 14 A. There may have been.
- 15 Q. Okay. And you don't remember whether there was any
- 16 kind of a stamp or arm bracelet after you got inside?
- 17 A. I don't recall that.
- Q. Could have been, but you don't remember?
- 19 A. Maybe.
- 20 Q. And ma'am, isn't it true that you never saw your
- 21 brother or Charles Erickson leave the bar that night.
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. You lost track of them prior to the time you left?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. You didn't read the newspaper the next day?

- 1 A. I don't think so.
- 2 Q. Did your brother regularly read the newspaper?
- 3 A. No. Not that I know of.
- Q. Did your brother regularly keep up with current
- 5 events?
- A. I don't think so, but I could be wrong.
- 7 Q. Did you ever see your brother watching the news on
- 8 TV?
- 9 A. Seldomly.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- MR. WEIS: May we approach, Your Honor?
- 12 - -
- 13 Counsel approached the bench and the following
- 14 proceedings were held:
- MR. WEIS: I don't know if you want to ask the
- 16 question first.
- MR. CRANE: Well, yeah. Judge, this just came from
- 18 the defense. And actually I'm only talking about the first
- 19 page. This is -- defense sent me just the diary from October
- 20 31st, '01. And I want to ask her some questions about that.
- 21 That's my highlighting. I want to ask her -- I'm not asking
- 22 her what the defendant said. I'm just asking her to read
- 23 that portion of her diary.
- MR. WEIS: He --
- 25 MR. CRANE: I mean, I guess and any other portions

- 1 she wants to.
- 2 (Court reading the exhibit.)
- 3 MR. WEIS: My response, Your Honor --
- 4 THE COURT: Just a minute. I'm having trouble
- 5 reading the entire -- right where my pen is pointing.
- 6 MR. CRANE: "Credit card."
- 7 THE COURT: "The whole"?
- 8 MR. CRANE: "The whole credit card dilemma. He had
- 9 lost his c/c for a week now. I told him he needed to cancel
- 10 it ASAP and call dad. We ended up going downtown to get my
- 11 costume, Bad Kitty."
- 12 THE COURT: Now, this document, which is State's
- 13 Exhibit 103, is a page from her diary that she has testified
- 14 that she kept and that she refreshed her recollection --
- MR. CRANE: Right.
- 16 THE COURT: -- I assume of what happened --
- 17 MR. CRANE: Right.
- 18 THE COURT: -- that night.
- 19 MR. WEIS: For the deposition, that's correct. I
- 20 mean, I don't think she's testified that she did it for
- 21 today. She hasn't said --
- 22 MR. CRANE: She said her memory's been refreshed by
- 23 the thing she's testified to, in the diary.
- 24 MR. WEIS: But not as preparation for her testimony
- 25 today.

- 1 MR. CRANE: Well, so --
- 2 MR. WEIS: In addition, she hasn't said anything
- 3 inconsistent with this, so I think it's improper impeachment
- 4 for him to be questioning her about something that she has
- 5 never said anything inconsistent about.
- 6 THE COURT: Well, she has testified she didn't
- 7 remember many of the events, and that she remembered them by
- 8 reading this document. I don't think it necessarily has to
- 9 be inconsistent. I think you can ask her about anything here
- 10 that might be relevant to this case. Now, if she said she
- 11 went to the gynecologist and arranged for -- that would not
- 12 be admissible. I mean, I'm just saying, there's a "for
- instance" of something that could be inadmissible.
- 14 MR. WEIS: There is a reference in there to her not
- 15 taking her birth control pill, about her getting sick the
- 16 next day.
- MR. CRANE: Where?
- 18 MR. WEIS: It's on the bottom of that.
- 19 THE COURT: If there is something of that nature, of
- 20 a personal nature, I would strongly suggest that you not
- 21 ask --
- MR. CRANE: We can have her redact it.
- 23 THE COURT: That's -- that's certainly not --
- 24 MR. CRANE: And we can take that page off, if you
- 25 want to.

- 1 MR. WEIS: That's fine.
- 2 MR. CRANE: For now.
- 3 THE COURT: If you'll give it to Mr. Crane.
- 4 MR. WEIS: Okay.
- 5 - -
- 6 The following proceedings were held in open court:
- 7 MR. CRANE: May I approach the witness, Judge?
- 8 THE COURT: You may.
- 9 Q. Miss Ferguson, I'd like to show you what's marked as
- 10 State's Exhibit 103 and ask if -- and that's a copy of a
- 11 document; is that correct?
- 12 A. Uh-huh. Yes.
- 13 Q. And that's your -- a portion of your diary that you
- 14 provided to your attorney -- strike that, to your brother's
- 15 attorney, who gave that to me; is that right?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. And that's just -- we didn't get the whole diary,
- 18 but you gave your attorney that page and I believe the day
- 19 after.
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Now, when you first heard about Ryan's arrest in
- 22 March of 2004, you went and found your diary?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And where was that?
- 25 A. It was at my mom's house, I think under my bed.

- 1 Q. Okay. Had you been keeping up with -- so you
- 2 weren't even living in town.
- 3 A. No.
- Q. So you hadn't been keeping up with your diary.
- 5 A. No.
- 6 Q. Okay. Now, ma'am, is it your testimony that all of
- 7 the things that are written on that page, for October 31,
- 8 2001, were written on October 31, 2001, by you?
- 9 A. No. I didn't write it the same night. I wrote it,
- 10 like, maybe the next day or something.
- 11 Q. So you believe you wrote those entries the day
- 12 after, on 2001, November 1st?
- 13 A. Or November 2nd.
- 14 Q. Okay. Because there's another page with November 1.
- 15 A. Right.
- Q. And you may have written that November 2nd?
- 17 A. Well, sometimes a week would go by, and I would try
- 18 to remember everything and catch up.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 A. It wasn't like every single day I wrote something.
- 21 Q. Right.
- 22 A. I would try to remember everything.
- Q. So would there also be times when different dates
- 24 flowed over, when you'd write onto another day? Or would you
- 25 try to jam it all into one page?

- 1 A. Probably both. A little bit of both.
- 2 Q. Okay. Was anything written in the diary there after
- 3 2004, in March?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 Q. Okay. So this is all written the day after October
- 6 31st, 2001, or maybe two days after?
- 7 A. Right. Yeah.
- 8 Q. Okay. It looks like you do mention it's Halloween.
- 9 You mentioned you got up and went to class?
- 10 A. Uh-huh.
- 11 Q. You mentioned you went to your parents' house.
- 12 Those were things that, when you first were asked what you
- 13 remembered about that night, you did not remember.
- 14 A. Right.
- 15 Q. And when you looked at your diary, you remembered
- 16 those facts again.
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And you remembered them as accurate.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And then you wrote -- about the middle of the page,
- 21 starting there. And then the highlighted portion I've got,
- 22 what does that say?
- 23 MR. WEIS: Your Honor, I would just object to the
- 24 initial portion of it as being irrelevant to this case.
- THE COURT: That objection is overruled, if you're

- 1 referring to the highlighted area? Is that what you're
- 2 referring to?
- 3 MR. CRANE: Well, the part that says, "Before Ryan
- 4 came home."
- 5 MR. WEIS: That's what I'm referring to.
- 6 THE COURT: The objection's overruled. It's
- 7 cross-examination.
- 8 Q. We --
- 9 MR. CRANE: May I proceed, Judge?
- 10 THE COURT: Yes.
- 11 Q. We covered the -- I'm sorry. I'm trying to look at
- 12 it. I don't mean to crowd you here. You indicate -- the top
- 13 part I'd summarized. You -- you remembered -- you wrote it
- 14 down and then you remembered it later that you went to class.
- 15 And then down here it says, in the middle, you -- this is all
- 16 your writing; correct?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. "Ryan came home." Right?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And then what's that highlighted part say?
- 21 A. I wrote: "The whole credit card dilemma. He had
- 22 lost his credit card for a while -- or for a week now. I
- 23 told him he needed to cancel it and call dad as soon as
- 24 possible. We ended up going downtown to get my costume at
- 25 Gotcha and his new backpack."

- 1 Q. Okay. Now, I'm not asking you to testify as to what
- 2 your brother said. Okay?
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. But you wrote "the whole credit card dilemma.
- 5 He" -- who were you referring to there?
- 6 A. My brother.
- 7 Q. -- "had lost his credit card for a week now. I told
- 8 him he needed to cancel it ASAP." As soon as possible.
- 9 A. Uh-huh.
- 10 Q. "And call dad."
- 11 A. Yeah.
- 12 Q. That would be your father -- your and Ryan's father,
- 13 Bill Ferguson.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And then you talk about going downtown and getting
- 16 your Bad Kitty? Is that what it is? Your cat outfit?
- 17 A. Yeah.
- 18 Q. And you had not remembered the cat outfit until you
- 19 read your diary?
- 20 A. No. I remembered that I --
- 21 Q. That was something that you did remember?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- MR. CRANE: Judge, I offer State's Exhibit 103.
- THE COURT: Do you have an objection?

- 1 MR. WEIS: No, Your Honor.
- 2 THE COURT: State's Exhibit 103 is admitted.
- 3 - -
- 4 State's Exhibit 103 admitted into evidence.
- 5 - -
- 6 Q. The next day, do you remember what time you got up?
- 7 November -- now we're on November 1. I know we're talking
- 8 about you left, November 1, 2001, you went home. But then
- 9 the next day, you know, when you -- after you went to sleep
- 10 and got up.
- 11 A. Right.
- 12 Q. You got up in the morning?
- 13 A. Yes -- I don't remember if it was late morning or
- 14 early afternoon.
- Q. You think you got up in the early afternoon?
- 16 A. Well, yeah, because I believe in the diary I said I
- 17 skipped my first class, because --
- 18 Q. Okay.
- 19 A. -- basically my paper --
- Q. What time's your first class?
- 21 A. I don't remember. But my paper was due that
- 22 afternoon. And I probably slept in and then woke up and
- 23 worked on it -- went to work on it.
- 24 Q. Well, I thought you said you just might have slept
- 25 'til the early afternoon.

- 1 A. Yeah. It may have been like noon.
- 2 Q. And then worked on your paper?
- 3 A. Right. My paper wasn't due 'til 4, I believe it
- 4 says in the diary.
- 5 Q. So do you remember when you would have gotten in bed
- 6 and gone to sleep that night?
- 7 A. Maybe around 2.
- 8 Q. Okay.
- 9 A. I sleep a lot.
- 10 Q. Ten hours?
- 11 A. Yeah.
- 12 Q. And then jumped up and got on that paper.
- 13 A. Oh, yeah.
- 14 Q. Okay. Do you have a -- you worked on the paper when
- 15 you got up?
- 16 A. Yes, I did. I went to my parents' house and worked
- 17 on it again.
- 18 Q. Okay. And was that a memory that you had in
- 19 October -- strike that, March of 2004?
- 20 A. No.
- 21 Q. You'd forgotten that.
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And your memory's back now because you read your
- 24 diary?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And it's also back on some of these things that
- 2 happened on October 31st, 2001, because you talked to
- 3 Christine Lo, and she's helped you remember some things as
- 4 you've talked about it; correct?
- 5 A. Yes, like --
- 6 Q. And also have you spoken with your brother?
- 7 A. Yes, but --
- 8 Q. About this case?
- 9 A. Not really. Every time I try to talk to him, he's
- 10 like, "No, let's not talk about it."
- 11 Q. Okay. And I'm not asking you for anything he
- 12 said --
- 13 A. Okay.
- 14 Q. -- okay? The next day, you indicated you got up --
- 15 I believe on direct examination you said you got up at some
- 16 point. And where did you go?
- 17 A. My parents' house.
- 18 Q. Back over there.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And what did you -- you say this is sometime between
- 21 10 and 1? 10 a.m. and 1? Something like that?
- 22 A. Yeah. That sounds -- yeah, that time frame
- 23 anywhere.
- Q. And you testified you did not see your brother.
- 25 A. I don't remember seeing him. I may have seen him,

- but I don't remember.
- 2 Q. Okay. You don't remember seeing him that morning.
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Okay. Did you again work on the computer
- 5 downstairs?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And is that where your brother's room is located?
- 8 Downstairs?
- 9 A. Well, the computer's at one end, and his room's back
- 10 at the other end. It's like really -- it's a long --
- 11 Q. Big house? Big long stretch across the rec. area?
- 12 Is that what it is?
- 13 A. It's just a long stretch, yeah.
- 14 Q. Okay. Well, so what does that mean? You might not
- 15 have known he was there?
- 16 A. Maybe. I don't know if he was home or not. I don't
- 17 remember seeing him.
- 18 Q. Well, it was a school day.
- 19 A. Right. Yeah, he may have been at school. I
- 20 don't -- I don't know.
- 21 Q. Okay. But you didn't see him.
- 22 A. Correct.
- Q. How long were you at your parents' residence on
- 24 November 1, 2001?
- 25 A. Two or three hours. Just enough time to finish my

- 1 paper.
- 2 Q. During the entire two- to three-hour period that you
- 3 were at your parents' residence on the morning of 2001,
- 4 sometime starting between 10 and 1 in the afternoon, is it
- 5 your testimony you never once saw your brother at the
- 6 residence?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. Never saw him come out of his room to go get
- 9 something to eat, go to the bathroom, nothing.
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. I'm sorry. I'm going to wrap it up here, ma'am.
- 12 I'm sorry to keep dragging it out.
- 13 MR. CRANE: Judge, I -- I don't think I have any
- 14 other questions of this witness.
- THE COURT: Redirect?
- 16 - -
- 17 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 18 BY MR. WEIS:
- 19 Q. Miss Ferguson, I'm going to refer you back to
- 20 State's Exhibit 103. Again, what -- what is State's Exhibit
- 21 103?
- 22 A. My diary -- my journal entry of October 31st.
- Q. Okay. And when did you draft that notation?
- 24 A. It was either --
- 25 Q. If you recall.

- 1 A. -- the next day or two days later.
- 2 Q. So you had to recall what you did the next day?
- 3 A. Yeah. Yes.
- 4 Q. All right. I think -- did you -- what was the
- 5 purpose of you keeping a diary?
- 6 A. I don't -- I don't know. Just -- I guess when I can
- 7 look back in the future and look back on my life.
- 8 Q. Did you note everything that you did during a
- 9 particular day?
- 10 A. Not every single thing, but most things.
- 11 Q. How did you choose what you put in and what you
- 12 didn't?
- 13 A. I'm not quite sure. I just -- I would just write,
- 14 start writing out what, you know, the first thing I did that
- 15 day and then kind of if anything exciting happened.
- 16 Q. Things that are important?
- 17 A. Yeah.
- 18 Q. Significant to you?
- 19 A. Sure.
- Q. Okay. I'll take that back.
- 21 Had you ever been to By George's before October
- 22 31st, 2001?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Do you know how many times?
- 25 A. No.

- 1 Q. Had you ever been at By George's after 2 in the
- 2 morning?
- 3 A. Never.
- 4 Q. Did you have a cell phone --
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. -- in Oct -- let me ask -- did you have a cell phone
- 7 on October 31st of 2001?
- 8 A. Yes, I did.
- 9 Q. Okay. Do you remember what your cell phone number
- 10 was?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. And were you living here, in town, in Columbia?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. I'm going to show you what's been previously
- 15 marked as Defendant's Exhibit H. Don't show that to the
- 16 jury. Do you recognize that document?
- 17 A. Oh. Oh, okay. Yes.
- 18 Q. And what is that?
- 19 A. It's my credit card -- I'm sorry. My cell phone
- 20 bill; right?
- Q. Now what is it?
- 22 A. It's, like, my cell phone bill, the calls I made.
- Q. Okay. And that's all I'm asking. Was that the cell
- 24 phone that you had October 31st, 2001, November 1st, 2001?
- 25 A. Yes, it is. I recognize the number now.

- 1 Q. Okay. And did you receive that bill?
- 2 A. I guess I probably did, but I don't recall.
- 3 Q. Okay. I mean -- but that was your cell phone at the
- 4 time?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 MR. WEIS: At this time we'd move to admit
- 8 Defendant's Exhibit H. Minus --
- 9 MR. CRANE: Well, I'm going to -- yeah. Before that
- 10 document is admitted, there's going to have to be some
- 11 agreements made as to what all dates come in. I don't think
- 12 I'm going to have any objection, but I think that's the whole
- 13 record we gave you.
- MR. WEIS: It's for the month.
- MR. CRANE: Yeah.
- MR. WEIS: And we would agree to redact and just --
- 17 THE COURT: What part of the Exhibit H are you
- 18 offering?
- 19 MR. WEIS: The date of November 1st, 2001, and
- 20 October 31st of 2001.
- 21 THE COURT: With that understanding, Mr. Crane, do
- 22 you have an objection to the admission of Exhibit H?
- MR. CRANE: I would at this time object, until we've
- 24 had an opportunity to review the document. But I agree that
- 25 he has established a foundation with this witness.

- 1 MR. WEIS: In terms of reviewing it, these are
- 2 documents provided by the state.
- 3 MR. CRANE: Yeah, they are. Provided duly in
- 4 discovery to the defense by the state. There are some issues
- 5 that I want to cover with the document. I agree he's laid a
- 6 foundation for them. And if he wants to ask her some
- 7 questions about specific calls on October 31st, 2001, now, I
- 8 have no objection, but I will -- would ask that the Court and
- 9 defense counsel and I look at that document one more time
- 10 before it's admitted finally, particularly for publishing to
- 11 the jury.
- 12 MR. WEIS: And that --
- 13 THE COURT: Is that --
- 14 MR. WEIS: Yeah. And I don't intend to publish it
- 15 to the jury at this point.
- 16 THE COURT: Mr. Crane, are you wanting to look at
- 17 the document now?
- 18 MR. CRANE: No. Not now. I don't have any
- 19 objection to him asking questions about specific phone calls
- 20 if he wishes to do so.
- 21 MR. WEIS: And that's what I intend to do, Your
- 22 Honor.
- THE COURT: You may inquire.
- MR. WEIS: Okay.
- 25 Q. I'm going to hand you back what's been marked as

- 1 Defendant's Exhibit H. Do you -- what was your telephone
- 2 number on October 31st, 2001?
- 3 A. With the area code?
- 4 Q. Yes.
- 5 A. It was 573-228-0652.
- 6 Q. Did you have any other cell phones? At that time?
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. Do you recall what your -- from your memory, what
- 9 your brother's -- did your brother have a cell phone?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Did you see him use it?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Did he carry it with him?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Do you recall what his telephone number was at the
- 16 time?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. I'm going to refer you to -- I've got two tabbed
- 19 pages there. And when I ask you questions, I'm going to
- 20 limit it specifically to just the dates of October 31st of
- 21 2001 and November 1st of 2001; okay?
- 22 A. Okay.
- Q. I'm going to have you look at Defendant's Exhibit H.
- 24 MR. CRANE: Now these are her cell phone records?
- 25 MR. WEIS: Yeah. These are just her cell phone

- 1 records. I'm not going to have her look at anybody else's.
- 2 Q. Do you recognize, from October 31st -- let me
- 3 specifically ask you that. Do you recognize any of the
- 4 numbers on October 31st, 2001, as being from your brother,
- 5 Ryan Ferguson?
- 6 A. Yeah. I believe his was the 356 number.
- 7 Q. Okay. And did you receive a call from the 356 --
- 8 and what is the 356 number? Can you tell me what that is?
- 9 A. The whole number?
- 10 Q. Yes.
- 11 A. It's 573-356-6625. I think that was Ryan's cell
- 12 phone number.
- 13 Q. Was that number called -- did that number come in to
- 14 you on that particular day, on October 31st, 2001?
- 15 A. Well, let me see.
- Q. And I'm just specifically saying the 31st.
- 17 A. It looks like I called him. And I called him again.
- 18 Q. When did you call? Let's go through it one by one.
- 19 A. Okay. Let's see. I called him at 10:14 p.m.
- 20 Q. On October 31st, 2001?
- 21 A. Yes. And I called him at 11:02 p.m.
- Q. Again on October 31st?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Were there any other calls made to or from that cell
- 25 phone number on October 31st of 2001?

- 1 A. It doesn't look like it.
- 2 Q. Okay. Could you look and see -- are there records
- 3 indicating whether, for October -- excuse me, November 1st,
- 4 2001, in Defendant's Exhibit H?
- 5 A. I'm sorry?
- 6 Q. Are there records for cell phone calls made and
- 7 received on November 1st, 2001, in the document you're
- 8 holding?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. From the number that you've indicated that
- 11 was Ryan's at the time, did you receive or make any phone
- 12 calls to that particular cell phone number? On November 1st
- 13 of 2001.
- 14 A. It doesn't look like it.
- 15 Q. May I see that? On November 1?
- 16 A. Right.
- Q. Do you know who the number 228-0652 is?
- 18 A. That's my phone number.
- 19 Q. That's your phone number?
- 20 A. Yes. Are you talking about the underlined one?
- 21 MR. WEIS: Just a second.
- 22 Q. I hand you back what's marked as Defendant's Exhibit
- 23 H. Was there a call made at 1:19 in the morning?
- 24 MR. CRANE: Judge, I'll -- well, forget it. Never
- 25 mind.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. And what number does that go to?
- 3 A. My voice mail.
- Q. Okay. Mr. Crane asked you on cross-examination,
- 5 referring to November 1st, 2001: Did you remember seeing
- 6 your brother at your parents' house?
- 7 A. I don't remember seeing him or not seeing him.
- 8 Q. You don't recall either way?
- 9 A. Right.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 MR. WEIS: I think that's all the questions I have.
- 12 THE COURT: Recross?
- 13 - -
- 14 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 15 BY MR. CRANE:
- Q. Miss Ferguson, before you saw the phone records --
- 17 you probably saw those phone records before today, or
- 18 somebody talked to you about them before today. The phone
- 19 records you were just looking at?
- 20 A. I don't -- I don't think I've seen them before.
- 21 Q. Okay. Well, then let me ask you, before you saw
- 22 them today, did you remember how many phone calls there may
- 23 have been between you and Ryan?
- 24 A. No.
- Q. Okay. Did you remember the duration of those calls?

- 1 A. No.
- Q. Did you remember the time of those calls?
- 3 A. No.
- 4 Q. I mean, those were details that you've long since
- 5 forgotten; isn't that correct?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And, in fact, you may have never even known he
- 8 called you on November 1, 2001, at -- what was that? 1:19?
- 9 1:19 a.m.? Because it was a voice mail and you might have
- 10 missed it or deleted it. You don't remember.
- 11 A. No. It showed my number, which means I was calling
- 12 myself. My voice mail.
- 13 Q. Oh. That's what that -- okay. I'm sorry. I didn't
- 14 understand. I thought that was somebody leaving you a voice
- 15 mail. So --
- 16 A. I could be wrong.
- Q. Okay. You're thinking -- all right. Well, I
- 18 screwed that up. But you're thinking the 1:19 a.m. on
- 19 November 1, 2001, is you calling yourself and going, "Hey,
- 20 don't forget to work on paper."
- 21 A. No. No. Like I would call my cell phone and
- 22 check my messages.
- 23 Q. Okay. All right. I was confused. I thought that
- 24 was from -- a call potentially from Ryan. Okay. It wasn't.
- 25 So the -- then that means -- am I correct then, based on that

- 1 record, that there was a phone call between you and Ryan at
- 2 10:49 -- let's see, at approximately 10:14 p.m.? Isn't that
- 3 what you were telling him?
- 4 A. I think that's what I read off.
- 5 Q. And that was a short call; right?
- A. I didn't look at the duration.
- 7 Q. Well, would you argue that it's two minutes?
- 8 MR. CRANE: Is that right?
- 9 MR. WEIS: Yeah.
- 10 Q. And then there's another call, I believe you said at
- 11 10:49 p.m. on October 30th, 2001. Does that sound like the
- 12 one you were just talking about a minute ago?
- 13 A. Right.
- 14 MR. WEIS: Actually, I think that misstates the
- 15 record.
- MR. CRANE: What's it say?
- 17 MR. WEIS: 11:02.
- 18 MR. CRANE: 11:02 p.m.? And that -- that shows a
- one minute in duration? Is that correct, Mr. Weis?
- MR. WEIS: Yes.
- MR. CRANE: Okay.
- Q. And then there was another call at 11:07 p.m. I
- 23 believe you talked about? That was it?
- 24 A. I think.
- Q. Does that sound right? Another short call?

- 1 A. I think so.
- 2 Q. And if the record shows it was one minute in
- 3 duration, you wouldn't argue with that.
- 4 A. Okay.
- 5 Q. Okay. And you guys did talk on the cell phone that
- 6 night about, "Hey, you know, we're going to George's. I can
- 7 get you in. You know, meet at the parking lot." What have
- 8 you.
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 MR. WEIS: Objection. That actually calls for a
- 11 hearsay response.
- MR. CRANE: Well, that's -- okay.
- 13 THE COURT: I beg your pardon. That objection is
- 14 overruled. It would not be hearsay, considering the maker of
- 15 the statement.
- MR. CRANE: Well, I -- I can ask it -- I don't even
- 17 need to ask that.
- 18 THE COURT: Do you have any further questions,
- 19 Mr. Crane?
- 20 MR. CRANE: I don't think I've got anything else of
- 21 this witness.
- 22 THE COURT: Redirect.
- MR. WEIS: Nothing further, Your Honor.
- 24 THE COURT: Is the witness finally excused for the
- 25 defendant?

- 1 MR. WEIS: She is, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: For the state?
- 3 MR. CRANE: Judge, I will not have any objection to
- 4 her being finally released, subject to a quick thing I'd like
- 5 to talk to defense counsel about.
- 6 THE COURT: If you'll hold on just a minute.
- 7 - -
- 8 Counsel approached the bench and the following
- 9 proceedings were held:
- 10 MR. CRANE: Would it be all right with you that we
- 11 agree -- I know she wants to be in here with the family.
- 12 That if she is -- if your client testifies, and
- 13 understandably Mr. Rogers has declined to tell me whether or
- 14 not his client's going to testify. That's fine. But if he
- 15 does testify, that during that juncture the rule be invoked
- 16 with respect to Kelly.
- 17 MR. ROGERS: In other words, you're saying you want
- 18 to recall her for rebuttal?
- 19 MR. CRANE: Yeah. Who knows. Yeah. Who knows
- 20 what's going to occur. Yeah. So if he testifies, I would
- 21 ask that the rule be invoked as to her, when he's in the
- 22 room. And he's not telling me either way.
- MR. ROGERS: Obviously we're ready to release her.
- 24 I guess --
- 25 THE COURT: I think she has been endorsed by the

- 1 state.
- 2 MR. ROGERS: She has been endorsed by -- the state I
- 3 think has paid -- they subpoenaed her and they paid for her
- 4 travel expenses getting here, so I don't have a problem with
- 5 that arrangement.
- 6 MR. CRANE: I mean, she can be in the room.
- 7 THE COURT: State is not willing to release her, but
- 8 consents that she may remain in the room, unless the
- 9 defendant takes the stand. Is that the understanding?
- MR. CRANE: Is that okay with you?
- 11 MR. ROGERS: For Mr. Ferguson's testimony. That's
- 12 fine.
- 13 THE COURT: You agree with that?
- MR. ROGERS: Yep.
- 15 THE COURT: All right.
- 16
- 17 The following proceedings were held in open court:
- MR. CRANE: Thank you, ma'am.
- 19 THE COURT: Miss Ferguson, you are not finally
- 20 released. The Court would instruct you not to discuss your
- 21 testimony with any other witness. However, at this time, if
- 22 you choose to remain in the courtroom, you may do so, until
- 23 further instructions from the Court. Okay?
- 24 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- THE COURT: You may step down.

- 1 State may call its next witness.
- 2 MR. ROGERS: Defense.
- 3 THE COURT: Oh, I'm sorry. That is correct. I beg
- 4 your pardon. Defense may call the next witness.
- 5 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, the defense calls Ron
- 6 Singer.
- 7 THE COURT: After this witness, we'll take our
- 8 mid-morning recess.
- 9 Raise your right hand, sir.
- 10 - -
- 11 RONALD SINGER,
- 12 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 13 THE COURT: Would you take the witness stand,
- 14 please. And the small black metal piece on the -- there is a
- 15 live mic. The others are not -- will not amplify your voice.
- 16 So if you have any trouble in speaking, that will amplify
- 17 your voice.
- 18 THE WITNESS: It's never been a problem before.
- 19 THE COURT: Well, it is not for many people. Some
- 20 people it is.
- You may inquire.
- 22
- 23 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 24 BY MR. ROGERS:
- Q. Would you please state your name for the record,

- 1 sir.
- 2 A. My name is Ronald, R-o-n-a-l-d, Singer, S-i-n-g-e-r.
- Q. Mr. Singer, what is your profession?
- 4 A. I'm a forensic scientist. I am currently the crime
- 5 laboratory director for the Tarrant County, Texas, medical
- 6 examiner's office crime laboratory. In addition, I am a
- 7 consultant in forensic science. And that is the capacity in
- 8 which I'm here today.
- 9 Q. Where is Tarrant County, Texas?
- 10 A. I'm sorry. That's Fort Worth, Texas.
- 11 Q. Noplace close to Houston.
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. Okay. Thank you. Sir, I'm going to show you what's
- 14 been marked for identification as Defendant's Exhibit G. And
- 15 I will ask you if that is a copy of your resume or curriculum
- 16 vitae.
- 17 A. Yes. This is the most current copy of my resume
- 18 that I have.
- 19 Q. And that summarizes your education, experience,
- 20 publications, professional organizations, and other
- 21 information, touching on your qualifications as an expert in
- 22 the field of forensic sciences?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, that's correct.
- Q. And I'm going to ask you some specific things, but
- 25 obviously a fairly lengthy document.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. All right.
- 3 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, at this time I would offer
- 4 Defendant's Exhibit G, with the understanding that it not be
- 5 published to the jury or read in detail, unless they sometime
- 6 during their deliberations want to see it.
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, I have no objection if this
- 8 is not going to be published to the jury at any time. No
- 9 problem.
- 10 THE COURT: Well, it was with the understanding that
- if, during deliberations, the jury wished to look at the
- 12 resume, that they would have an opportunity to do it, but not
- 13 to publish it at this time. That's what I understood the
- 14 offer was for.
- 15 MR. ROGERS: That's what I'm suggesting, Judge. I
- 16 didn't bring 14 extra copies, and I don't want to spend the
- 17 time for everybody to read through it right now. If they
- don't have an issue with the qualifications, then they'll
- 19 never have to ask for it.
- MR. KNIGHT: No objection.
- 21 THE COURT: Defendant's Exhibit G is admitted.
- 22
- Defendant's Exhibit G admitted into evidence.
- 24 - -
- Q. Mr. Singer, do you hold any college or university

- 1 degrees?
- 2 A. Yes, sir, I do. I have a Bachelor of Science degree
- 3 which I received from Tulane University in New Orleans,
- 4 Louisiana, and a Master of Science degree in biological
- 5 sciences which I received from Loyola University of New
- 6 Orleans.
- 7 Q. And when did you receive those degrees?
- 8 A. I received my Bachelor's degree in 1967 and my
- 9 Master's degree in 1978.
- 10 Q. And how long have you worked in the field of
- 11 forensic science?
- 12 A. In about a week it will be 33 years.
- 13 Q. And have you also attended numerous training
- 14 seminars dealing with your work in forensic science?
- 15 A. Yes, sir, I have. Over the course of my employment
- 16 with first the sheriff's office in Metairie, Louisiana, which
- 17 is a suburb of New Orleans, and then with the Tarrant County
- 18 medical examiner's office, I've had an opportunity to attend
- 19 many workshops, seminars, courses, and professional meetings
- 20 that cover the areas of my expertise.
- 21 Q. And have you, in fact, given lectures, other
- 22 presentations, at training seminars for forensic scientists?
- 23 A. Yes, I have. And also, I was a member of the
- 24 faculty at Loyola University in New Orleans for about ten
- 25 years, where I taught crime scene investigation, among other

- 1 courses. I was a faculty member at Texas Christian
- 2 University for about the same length of time, I think it was
- 3 about ten years, where I also taught crime scene
- 4 investigation. I've had an opportunity to lecture on blood
- 5 spatter analysis and crime scene reconstruction in numerous
- 6 venues throughout the United States. I've also been invited
- 7 and have participated in courses where I taught blood spatter
- 8 analysis and crime scene investigation in England, Bosnia,
- 9 Hungary, the Maldive Islands, and just recently Sri Lanka.
- 10 Q. I know I know where England is. I have some idea
- 11 about Bosnia and Hungary. Where are the Maldive Islands?
- 12 A. The Maldives are a series of islands -- actually a
- 13 series of atolls made of about 1,200 islands that are off of
- 14 the southwest coast of India. It is an independent nation.
- 15 It was once British protected.
- 16 Q. So that would be between India and the Arabian
- 17 peninsula maybe?
- 18 A. It's between India and Africa, yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. And Sri Lanka is what used to be called
- 20 Ceylon?
- 21 A. Ceylon, yes.
- 22 Q. Okay. Now have some of those classes you have
- 23 taught dealt with the issue of blood stain pattern analysis?
- 24 A. Yes, they have.
- Q. And have some of the classes that you have taught

- 1 dealt with luminol testing?
- 2 A. Yes. That's included in most crime scene
- 3 investigation courses as well as the -- any specialized
- 4 courses in blood spatter analysis. Generally luminol is
- 5 covered.
- 6 Q. And have some of those classes you've taught also
- 7 dealt with the area of shoe tread analysis and comparison?
- 8 A. Yes, they have. One of the things that I have done
- 9 in the laboratory, and still continue to do, although not
- 10 very often any more, is actually to do shoe print analysis
- 11 and comparisons.
- 12 Q. And when you say you don't do it that often any
- 13 more, is that because you have more administrative
- 14 responsibilities?
- 15 A. I have administrative responsibilities. Also my --
- 16 the major areas that I'm utilized in the laboratory these
- 17 days are in crime scene reconstruction, which includes blood
- 18 spatter analysis for the laboratory. And my general area of
- 19 expertise is firearms and tool mark examination. And I
- 20 generally do as much of that as I am able. So the shoe print
- 21 -- impression type evidence, such as shoe prints and tire
- 22 tracks, has been given over to the trace analysis unit.
- 23 Q. Okay. But they do that under your supervision.
- 24 A. Yes. I supervise the unit and approve -- in fact,
- 25 do a lot of the peer review. The technical peer review.

- 1 Q. And is your laboratory an accredited laboratory?
- A. Yes, sir, it is. It's ASCLD lab accredited. And
- 3 has been since 1999.
- 4 Q. And how -- what does that mean?
- 5 A. The American Society of Crime Laboratory Directors
- 6 laboratory accreditation board is an independent organization
- 7 that comes in and inspects laboratories to determine whether
- 8 or not proper quality control measures are in place, whether
- 9 or not the people who are working in the laboratories have
- 10 the basic requirements that are necessary to be doing the
- 11 work, whether or not the supervision that is in place is
- 12 adequate to make sure that the work is being done properly,
- 13 and that a whole series of quality measures are in place in
- 14 the laboratory.
- 15 Q. Do they also do what's called proficiency testing?
- 16 A. Well, proficiency testing is considered to be part
- 17 of the process that's required for accreditation. They don't
- 18 do proficiency testing. ASCLD lab has a subcommittee that
- 19 reviews proficiency tests that are taken in the laboratory.
- 20 They have to be provided by an external vendor or internal
- 21 proficiency testing.
- 22 Q. And in fact, have you served on that subcommittee,
- 23 the proficiency advisory committee of the American Society of
- 24 Crime Laboratory Directors?
- 25 A. Well, actually, yes. I served on a committee that

- 1 was the forerunner of what is in place today. The American
- 2 Society of Crime Laboratory Directors is actually a separate
- 3 organization made up of laboratory managers. And for a
- 4 period of time what we were doing was: We were providing
- 5 technical assistance to proficiency test manufacturers who
- 6 wanted to provide proficiency tests for the forensic field.
- 7 And I was a member of that committee for a number of years
- 8 and actually served as chairman of that committee for I think
- 9 about eight or nine years.
- 10 Q. And we've also heard mention of the American Academy
- 11 of Forensic Sciences. What is that?
- 12 A. The American Academy of Forensic Sciences is an
- 13 international organization of forensic sciences -- scientists
- 14 and attorneys. It represents about 6,000 members, spread out
- 15 over 58 or 59 countries. The bulk of them, of course -- the
- 16 bulk of the membership comes from the United States and
- 17 Canada, but it's the -- I would consider it to be the premier
- 18 forensic -- professional forensic science organization,
- 19 learned society in forensic science.
- 20 Q. And are -- does it have different degrees of
- 21 membership?
- 22 A. Yes, it does. First of all, membership is not
- 23 simply by writing a check and joining. You have to -- you
- 24 fill out an application. You have to have recommendations.
- 25 Your application then is investigated to make sure that what

- 1 you've put on there is authentic and verifiable. And once
- 2 you are elected to membership, you are elected as a
- 3 provisional, or now an associate member, for a minimum of, in
- 4 most sections, two years, after which you can apply for
- 5 regular membership. Regular membership is based primarily on
- 6 meeting attendance and participation. And then there is a
- 7 level above that, which is fellow. And you are promoted to
- 8 fellow or elected fellow in the academy based on service to
- 9 the field as well as service to the academy.
- 10 Q. And are you, in fact, a fellow of the American
- 11 Academy of Forensic Sciences?
- 12 A. Yes, sir, I am.
- 13 Q. How long have you been a fellow?
- A. At least 25 years. I'm not sure.
- 15 Q. And have you ever held any offices in that
- 16 organization?
- 17 A. Yes. I've held numerous offices.
- 18 Q. What's the most recent?
- 19 A. The most recent, I completed -- just completed a
- 20 term as president of the American Academy of Forensic
- 21 Sciences. That ended in February.
- 22 Q. Of 2005?
- 23 A. Of -- yes. Of this year. February of this year.
- 24 Q. Are you also affiliated with the International
- 25 Association of Forensic Sciences?

- 1 A. Yes. I am currently the president of the
- 2 International Association of Forensic Sciences. I just was
- 3 elected to that position in August of this year.
- 4 Q. Well, all this other stuff you've done is probably
- 5 here in the exhibit; is that correct?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Okay. Have you testified in courts concerning crime
- 8 scene reconstruction, blood stain pattern analysis, shoe
- 9 print comparisons, and tool mark analysis --
- 10 A. Yes, I have.
- 11 Q.  $\rightarrow$  as an expert?
- 12 A. I have testified in federal, state, and local courts
- 13 in Texas, Louisiana, Oklahoma, Colorado, Missouri, Kansas,
- 14 Georgia, and Mississippi, in one or more of those fields.
- 15 Q. Now, in connection with the homicide of Kent
- 16 Heitholt, did you receive a number of materials from my
- 17 office, which we in turn had received from the prosecution?
- 18 A. Yes, sir, I have.
- 19 Q. And were those -- did those materials include some
- 20 compact disks which contained digital photographs?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Do you have those with you?
- 23 A. Yes, I think I do, as a matter of fact.
- Q. Preliminarily, sir, I notice there's a disk here
- 25 entitled "Crime Scene 2." Was there another disk called

- 1 "Crime Scene 1"?
- 2 A. No, sir, I didn't receive one that was specifically
- 3 labeled as "Crime Scene 1," but I did have a set of Xerox
- 4 color copies of -- that were listed under a tab that was
- 5 marked "Crime Scene 1."
- Q. And did you have a disk that also had those
- 7 photographs or not?
- 8 A. I don't think so.
- 9 Q. Let me see if I can find them over here.
- 10 MR. ROGERS: Don't worry about it. Don't worry
- 11 about it.
- 12 MR. KNIGHT: I'm going to object right now to any of
- 13 these photographs being offered or shown to the jury.
- 14 THE COURT: Mr. Knight, they're being marked.
- 15 They're not -- they're not being offered at this point. And
- 16 before they're shown to the jury, they will have to be
- 17 admitted into evidence.
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Okay. I'm sorry. I thought I'd just
- 19 save a little time there and object beforehand.
- 20 THE COURT: If you'll let the reporter mark them.
- 21 And then I will caution counsel that we will not play them
- 22 for the jury until in some other way they've been identified
- 23 and become relevant.
- MR. ROGERS: Correct.
- THE COURT: Thank you.

- 1 Would you mind showing those to opposing counsel, if
- 2 you're going to refer to them, just before you go?
- 3 (Mr. Rogers showing exhibits to Mr. Knight.)
- 4 Q. Mr. Singer, I'm going to just hand you for
- 5 identification what have been marked Defendant's Exhibit K.
- 6 And is that one of the CDs that we sent to you, that we got
- 7 from the prosecutor's office, that you looked at in
- 8 connection with this case?
- 9 A. Assuming that you didn't switch anything over in the
- 10 table there, yes, that's -- that is.
- 11 Q. Okay. Fair enough. And Defendant's Exhibit L, is
- 12 that labeled "Luminol Trail 1"?
- 13 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. And Defendant's Exhibit M, "Luminol Trail 2"?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. And Defendant's Exhibit N, another showing the
- 17 photographs of the search of the Ferguson vehicle and other
- 18 photographs relating to the downtown Columbia area?
- 19 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. Defendant's Exhibit O, autopsy photos?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Defendant's Exhibit P, photos of the diner and the
- 23 victim's car?
- 24 A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. Now, I want to show you some still photos which have

- 1 been introduced into evidence, starting with State's Exhibit
- 2 15, which contains eight photographs. I'm not going to have
- 3 you look at these in detail now, but do you see what those
- 4 are?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Are those some of the photographs which you viewed
- 7 in digital form on one of the compact disks I just showed
- 8 you?
- 9 A. Yes, they are, both in digital form, and I also had
- 10 color Xerox copies of those photographs.
- 11 Q. Okay. And the photographs that are marked on
- 12 State's Exhibit 59, also photographs which you have viewed in
- 13 digital form on one or more of the compact disks?
- 14 A. Yes, they are.
- 15 Q. And also of which you had color copies.
- 16 A. Yes. They are at least similar. I -- you know.
- 17 There's a lot of photographs. And I've seen photographs that
- 18 look like that.
- 19 Q. Okay. And State's Exhibit 87, also photographs that
- you've seen on one of those compact disks?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. State's Exhibit 94?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Once again, photos that you have seen on one or more
- of those compact disks?

- 1 A. That's correct, yes.
- 2 Q. Same for State's Exhibits 96 and 97?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. State's Exhibit 14?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. State's Exhibit 41?
- 7 A. Yes. Oh, yes.
- 8 Q. State's Exhibit 33?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. You were not given a videotape to review, were you,
- 11 or a CD of a videotape?
- 12 A. I had a DVD of a crime scene video, yes.
- Q. Do you have that with you as well?
- 14 A. I don't -- no. I did not bring that.
- 15 Q. Okay. Let me ask you this. Does State's Exhibit 13
- 16 look like various still shots from that video?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. State's Exhibit 39, is that, once again, excerpts of
- 19 photographs that you viewed in digital form?
- 20 A. Yes, they are.
- 21 Q. State's Exhibit 44. First of all, I'll call your
- 22 attention to the -- obviously not a photograph, but a diagram
- 23 in the bottom left-hand corner, which is marked as Exhibit
- 24 44J. Had you seen it before too?
- A. No. I have not seen 44J. The photographs, though,

- 1 are all photographs that were included in the photographs
- 2 that I've seen.
- 3 Q. Okay.
- 4 MR. CRANE: Charlie, which one's J? Sorry.
- 5 MR. ROGERS: J is the diagram.
- 6 MR. CRANE: All right.
- 7 O. State's Exhibit 74?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And those are what's been -- photographs you
- 10 viewed --
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. -- digitally as well as in --
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. -- Xerox copies?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. And last but not least, State's Exhibit 34. Are
- 17 those also photographs that you reviewed --
- 18 A. Yes, they are.
- 19 Q. -- digitally. Now, what would be the advantage to
- 20 viewing a photograph digitally, first of all, from the point
- 21 of view of your analysis, to viewing a photograph digitally
- 22 rather than a -- an enlargement, eight-by-ten enlargement of
- 23 a photograph?
- 24 A. There's still a little bit of controversy about
- 25 this, so I'll be careful how I phrase this. From my own

- 1 personal standpoint, I prefer to look at digital photographs,
- 2 because, in my opinion, they tend to be clearer. The
- 3 resolution -- assuming that they're taken with a camera that
- 4 has a good enough resolution, they tend to be clearer than
- 5 photographs -- 35-millimeter photographs that are shot with
- 6 film. Although film that is transferred to digital is just
- 7 as good, as long as the process is proper.
- 8 The big advantage is that it allows you to use the
- 9 power of the computer to zoom in on areas and look at areas
- 10 that may only be represented as a small portion of a
- 11 photograph. And again, assuming that you have enough of the
- 12 initial resolution, whether it be by film or digital camera,
- 13 and the image is good enough, you can actually get some very
- 14 good images of larger sections of -- or of smaller sections
- 15 of larger photographs. So that makes it a lot easier.
- 16 Plus, I can go through a whole series of
- 17 photographs, although in this case I had, you know, a stack
- 18 of Xerox copies about that thick, and then I had these disks.
- 19 I can go through a disk, pick out the ones that are germane
- 20 to what -- to the questions that I'm being asked, and print
- 21 those in my -- in-house and have things in my hand that I can
- 22 look at.
- Q. And in terms of explaining to the Court and jury
- 24 what you see in the photographs and the conclusions you draw
- 25 from what you see, are there any advantages to using the

- 1 digital format and a screen such as this over using a still
- 2 photo mounted on a piece of foamboard?
- 3 A. Well, the obvious advantage is that you can blow up
- 4 the digital photograph to as large as the, again, the
- 5 resolution of the image will allow you to. And it allows
- 6 people to see things that perhaps would be harder to see on a
- 7 smaller enlargement, particularly with the photographs that I
- 8 was dealing with, which were smaller than even the
- 9 eight-by-tens that you have here.
- 10 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, at this time I would offer
- 11 Defendant's Exhibits K, L, M, N, O, and that portion of P
- 12 which deals with the victim's car.
- 13 MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, I would object. I don't
- 14 have any problem with the defense maybe playing these or
- 15 showing these images that are maybe enhanced digitally.
- MR. ROGERS: They're not -- they're not enhanced.
- 17 They're --
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Well --
- MR. ROGERS: -- what we got from you. But we intend
- 20 to use the computer to focus on things.
- 21 MR. KNIGHT: These digital images that they intend
- 22 to put up there on that screen, I'm not going to object to
- 23 that if they are duplicates of photographs that are already
- 24 admitted into evidence. Otherwise, these disks certainly
- 25 contain photographs that have not been entered into evidence.

- 1 So, I -- there is no foundation at all that this witness was
- 2 at the crime scene. That -- at any time close in time to the
- 3 processing the crime scene.
- 4 Also, if the defense wanted to use these exhibits,
- 5 they could have laid a foundation through a person that was
- 6 there, that testified earlier. Jeff Nichols.
- 7 So, I'm certainly opposed to all these images and
- 8 all these disks coming in. But if they want to play or just
- 9 show the ones that are duplicates of the ones -- the images
- 10 that already are in, I'm not going to have an objection. But
- 11 entering all these CDs, the entire CDs, I'm certainly
- 12 opposed.
- 13 THE COURT: Let me just -- before you respond, are
- 14 these the CDs that the state furnished to the defense in the
- 15 course of discovery? I mean, you've looked at the CD itself?
- 16 Or these other CDs?
- 17 MR. ROGERS: These are copies that we made. Direct
- 18 copies that we made of them.
- 19 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor, but still --
- 20 THE COURT: I'm just -- that was my only question.
- 21 You've already made your objection, Mr. Knight.
- You may respond.
- MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, I don't think there's a
- 24 serious question as to the authenticity of these photographs.
- 25 Obviously these actual CDs themselves were not here when

- 1 Mr. Nichols testified, so we couldn't have had him identify
- 2 them. And plus, he didn't make them. But I don't think that
- 3 that's the issue here. Mr. Nichols testified that he made
- 4 digital photographs. The state chose to have some of those
- 5 developed or printed or whatever and mounted as exhibits, and
- 6 I have no problem with that. But I do think that the rest of
- 7 them, since we got them in discovery from the state and gave
- 8 them to this expert for his formulation of conclusions,
- 9 becomes admissible to explain his conclusions.
- 10 THE COURT: Okay. I'm going to sustain the
- 11 objection as to those photographs on those disks. And I have
- 12 no way of knowing, because I don't have a laptop here, to
- 13 know which ones are here that have already been admitted and
- 14 for which a foundation has been laid. If there's no
- 15 foundation laid for the particular photograph, then I will
- 16 sustain the objection. And that sort of leaves you in an
- 17 uncomfortable position, because I don't know -- I'm going to
- 18 let the jury take its morning recess anyway. And perhaps you
- 19 can work it out somehow during the recess. Simply because
- 20 the state provided them does not make them authenticated or a
- 21 foundation laid.
- 22 Ladies and gentlemen, the Court again reminds you of
- 23 what you were told at the first recess of the Court. Until
- 24 you retire to consider your verdict, you must not discuss
- 25 this case among yourselves or with others, or permit anyone

- 1 to discuss it in your hearing. You should not form or
- 2 express any opinion about the case until it is finally given
- 3 to you to decide. Do not read, view, or listen to any
- 4 newspaper, radio, or television report of the trial.
- 5 Jury may take a 10- or 15-minute recess.
- 6 If it's necessary for you to look at those CDs and
- 7 see which ones are admitted and which ones you want to lay
- 8 another foundation for, we might take a shorter -- a little
- 9 longer break. But I don't want to be out 45 minutes looking
- 10 at CDs.
- 11 Ladies and gentlemen, you may be excused.
- 12 Mr. Singer, you may step down, as long as you're
- 13 available. And would ask you not to discuss your testimony
- 14 with other witnesses, as you probably understand.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 16
- 17 The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 18 of the jury:
- 19 THE COURT: We'll be in recess then.
- 20 (Recess taken.)
- 21 - -
- The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 23 of the jury:
- 24 THE COURT: Have we arranged to get the photographs
- 25 sorted out that are to be displayed?

- 1 MR. ROGERS: We have, Your Honor. I think we've
- 2 resolved our difficulties.
- 3 There are four photographs which I propose to
- 4 utilize in digital form. One is the digital version of
- 5 State's Exhibit 33F; one is the digital version of State's
- 6 Exhibit 33C; one is the digital version of State's Exhibit
- 7 74A; and the other is not in evidence. I intend to offer it
- 8 through this witness. And the state has indicated they would
- 9 not object to the foundation.
- 10 THE COURT: Is that correct, Mr. Knight?
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: That's correct.
- 12 THE COURT: All right.
- 13 Return the jury to the courtroom then.
- 14 - -
- 15 The following proceedings were held in the presence of
- 16 the jury:
- 17 THE COURT: You may proceed.
- 18 - -
- 19 RONALD SINGER,
- 20 resumed the stand and testified further:
- 21 RESUMED DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 22 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 23 Q. Mr. Singer, during the recess, did we have an
- 24 opportunity to go through some of the photographs which are
- 25 already in evidence and to compare them to photographs which

- 1 you viewed, both in Xerox and in digital format?
- 2 A. Yes, sir, we did.
- 3 Q. And have we selected out digital images which are
- 4 the same photograph as the image depicted in State's Exhibit
- 5 33F?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. State's Exhibit 33C?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. State's Exhibit 74A?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And we've managed to locate those on the CDs of many
- 12 photographs.
- 13 A. Yes, we have.
- 14 Q. And now I'm going to hand you what's been marked as
- 15 Defendant's Exhibit Q and ask you if that is a photograph
- 16 that you viewed both in digital form and in the printout
- 17 form.
- 18 A. Yes, sir, it is.
- 19 MR. ROGERS: At this time, Your Honor, I'd offer
- 20 Defendant's Exhibit Q.
- 21 THE COURT: Do you have an objection, Mr. Knight?
- MR. KNIGHT: No objection, Your Honor.
- 23 THE COURT: Defendant's Exhibit Q is admitted.
- 24 - -
- Defendant's Exhibit Q admitted into evidence.

1 - - -

- 2 Q. Now, let's start with generally what you did
- 3 regarding the blood stain pattern analysis in this case.
- 4 A. I was asked to review a series of reports, as well
- 5 as a large number of photographs that depicted this scene,
- 6 the crime scene, and also depicted the victim's vehicle, both
- 7 at the scene and then later on, after it had been impounded,
- 8 in an effort to determine if there was any information that I
- 9 could provide in the way of just simply basic information
- 10 regarding the scene itself, as well as an attempt to perhaps
- 11 reconstruct what occurred or might have occurred at the time
- 12 of the incident.
- 13 The first thing that I -- that I noticed and made
- 14 you aware of and is in my report is that there is evidence,
- 15 both in the reports themselves as well as the photographs,
- 16 that Mr. Heitholt's body had been moved prior to the
- 17 photographs being taken. And in addition, there is evidence
- 18 that there was some medical intervention that had occurred at
- 19 the scene prior to Mr. -- prior to the photographs being
- 20 taken.
- 21 Q. Well, now, what impact would that information have
- 22 on your crime scene reconstruction regarding blood stain
- 23 pattern analysis?
- A. Well, when you look at the blood stain pattern
- 25 analysis, you have to take into account that, because he had

- 1 been moved and because there was activity that was going on
- 2 right around his body, plus there was a lot of blood there,
- 3 that there is the possibility and, in fact, the probability
- 4 that at least some of what we're seeing is the result of the
- 5 attempts to save his life, as opposed to the actual incident
- 6 itself. So when there's -- when someone like myself is asked
- 7 to reconstruct the events that occurred, obviously I can't do
- 8 that completely without at least the caveat that there is the
- 9 possibility that some of the stains that I'm seeing are the
- 10 result of those activities, as opposed to the actual incident
- 11 itself.
- 12 Q. And are there particular areas that you were able to
- 13 focus on that were clearly independent of the medical
- 14 intervention and the moving of the body after the incident,
- 15 before photographs were taken?
- A. Yes, there are. And, in addition, when you -- when
- 17 you do this, some of what you have to look at is: You look
- 18 at a pattern and you say, "Okay, you know, what is the
- 19 possibility or what are the probabilities?" So even in those
- 20 areas where the medical intervention took place, I think, at
- 21 least in my opinion, there is some evidence of what actually
- 22 took place at the scene. And so I was able to get a general
- 23 reconstruction, again, in my opinion, of the incidents that
- 24 took place.
- 25 Q. Let me first call your attention to the interior of

- 1 the vehicle. And I will show you again what has been
- 2 received in evidence as State's Exhibit 34, containing
- 3 photographs labeled 34A through H. And are these, in fact,
- 4 copies of -- hard copies, if you will, of photographs that
- 5 you have viewed and analyzed in connection with this case?
- 6 A. Yes, they are.
- 7 Q. Do you have the laser pointer?
- 8 A. Yes. It's over here.
- 9 Q. You can use that.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11 Q. Start in 34A and 34B. Is 34B a close-up of the
- 12 white card in 34A?
- 13 A. Yes, it is.
- 14 Q. And can you tell what that card is there for?
- 15 A. Yes, I can. If I could step down, it might --
- 16 Q. Sure.
- 17 A. -- be easier for me to go through this.
- 18 Q. As long as the court reporter can hear you. And
- 19 she -- she has laryngitis and can't tell you whether she can
- 20 or not.
- 21 A. Okay.
- 22 THE COURT: If you hear a croaking sound, you'll
- 23 notice that -- if I see that she's trying to talk to you,
- 24 I'll speak for her.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you.

- 1 A. 34A is a photograph of the interior of the driver's
- 2 side door. Front door. And the card is placed there to show
- 3 that on the window there are spatters. And the close-up is
- 4 actually of that area that is being highlighted by the card.
- 5 If the card wasn't there, you could see the spatters, but you
- 6 couldn't really tell what side of the window it's on, and it
- 7 would be more difficult actually to see the spatters.
- 8 These are, visually, at least, consistent with blood
- 9 spatter. The fact that they are on the interior of this
- 10 window, along with several of the other photographs here --
- 11 if I could just go on, you know, I --
- 12 Q. All right.
- 13 A. If we look at, say, 34E here, what we see is a
- 14 photograph of the panel, the door panel that's just below the
- 15 window. This is where the armrest is. And here's where all
- 16 the controls are. And you can see that there are some blood
- 17 stains on that as well. 34D is a little higher up. You can
- 18 see that there are some impact spatters on that as well. 34C
- 19 is the portion of the door that is right by the edge of the
- 20 frame where the door closes. And right here is a nice little
- 21 droplet of blood. These spatters all are either striking
- 22 this door either at 90 degrees or at an angle that approaches
- 23 90 degrees.
- Now, when -- and I don't know -- well, when I --
- 25 when I analyze a scene like this, I tend to group blood

- 1 spatters into three categories: Those that impact at what I
- 2 call a high angle of impact, which would 70, 80, or 90
- 3 degrees; then there's the medium angle of impact, which is
- 4 40, 50, 60 degrees; and then there would be low angle of
- 5 impact, which would be 10, 20, or 30 degrees.
- 6 And basically the way that you can tell is: That
- 7 when a drop strikes an object at 90 degrees, it makes a nice
- 8 round drop. If it strikes that object at anything other than
- 9 90 degrees, the drop that's formed is going to be elongated.
- 10 And the lower the angle, that is, the closer that blood
- 11 stain, that blood droplet, is to the surface as it strikes
- 12 it, the longer and skinnier that elongated drop is going to
- 13 come up -- is going to be.
- 14 Now, there is a method that you can use to precisely
- 15 measure these angles. But I find that in general, when --
- 16 particularly in a scene like this, where you've had
- 17 intervention, what you're really looking for is an overall
- 18 picture. You're just trying to get the big picture of what's
- 19 going on. And so by grouping it into those kinds of angles,
- 20 in the general classes, you can get a much better idea,
- 21 without having to risk the possibility that you're including
- 22 in your measurements something that is not really from that
- 23 scene.
- And these are all, as I said, high angles of impact.
- 80, 90 -- 70, 80, 90 degrees. That indicates to me that --

- 1 oh. And one other that I think that's important. And that
- 2 is: These photographs down here, 34I and 34J, which -- and
- 3 34K, which depict the door frame at the bottom, that's the
- 4 frame of the vehicle at the bottom of where the door shuts,
- 5 and you can see that there are -- some of these are fairly
- 6 round drops that are impacting here, which would indicate
- 7 that there's some dripping going on or maybe, again, some of
- 8 this relatively straight-down drops that are coming down.
- 9 All of this together indicates to me that the attack
- 10 on Mr. Heitholt began at least near the passenger -- the
- 11 driver's side of the car, with the door open. Because the
- 12 door had to be open in order for these blood stains to get on
- 13 the interior side of the door and show up as they do.
- 14 Q. Let me stop and ask a question. Could a single blow
- 15 to Mr. Heitholt at the time he was near the open driver's
- 16 side door account for this blood spatter depicted on State's
- 17 Exhibit 34?
- 18 A. No, sir, it could not.
- 19 Q. Why not?
- 20 A. There has to be at least two blows, and possibly
- 21 more. The reason for that is: Because the first time that
- 22 you strike somebody, particularly with a blunt instrument,
- 23 the first time you strike somebody, there's no blood there.
- 24 It's -- the blood has to accumulate on the surface in order
- 25 for this spatter to occur. Because the way the spatter

- 1 occurs is: That you have a surface that has blood on it.
- 2 Then you have another object that comes down and strikes that
- 3 surface. When it does, basically what's happening is you're
- 4 creating this, I guess for want of a better word, sandwich,
- 5 with the two solid objects being the pieces of bread and the
- 6 blood being in between as the meat in the sandwich. And
- 7 blood is a fluid. It's a liquid. It's just like any other
- 8 liquid. So it doesn't compress. And so what happens is: As
- 9 this force comes down, it forces the blood out, away from the
- 10 objects that are coming into contact with one another.
- 11 That's what creates the spatter.
- 12 In addition, when you remove that object, if you're
- 13 coming back and you're going to go down again, you'll have
- 14 some spatter that comes off of the object. But in this case
- 15 what you're looking at is impact spatter. That is, spatter
- 16 that is the result of this impact occurring. And it has to
- 17 at least have been on the second blow, because there has to
- 18 be enough time, as I said, for blood to start to accumulate
- 19 on the surface that's being struck, and then you have the
- 20 resulting spatter.
- 21 Q. Now, do you tend to categorize impact spatter with
- 22 regard to the velocity of the impact?
- 23 A. Yes. That's -- I'm kind of old school when it comes
- 24 to that. I do believe in that, yes. You can generally
- 25 categorize blood spatter into high-, medium-, and

- 1 low-velocity spatter. And very simply put, low-velocity
- 2 spatter is spatter that is the result of gravity. You cut
- 3 your hand, and blood begins to accumulate, it runs down your
- 4 fingertip, and then it accumulates until there's enough
- 5 volume of blood there to break the surface tension that's
- 6 holding it to your finger, and it drops off your finger and
- 7 hits the ground. That would be low-velocity spatter. You
- 8 can also create low-velocity spatter by, you know, kind of
- 9 shaking your hand, maybe moving an object a little bit. Then
- 10 you reach that kind of gray area.
- 11 And then you move into medium-velocity spatter.
- 12 With medium-velocity spatter, you're actually applying some
- 13 energy to it. So that if I have, say, a baseball bat, and
- 14 I'm striking someone with the baseball bat, that momentum is
- 15 building up energy, and that energy is then transferred to
- 16 that activity that occurs when that spatter is created. And
- 17 what that does is, if there's enough energy there, to break
- 18 the blood into smaller droplets.
- 19 And then, of course, there's high-velocity spatter,
- 20 which is extremely energetic. Such as, say, a head impacting
- 21 a windshield at 40 or 50 miles an hour in a head-on
- 22 collision. Or a gunshot wound. That energy -- there's so
- 23 much energy there. It's generally classified as energy
- 24 that's greater than or equal to about a hundred feet per
- 25 second. That's enough energy to actually break the blood

- 1 into tiny little droplets, like you get out of a perfume
- 2 atomizer.
- 3 And so you can look at a surface, and by looking at
- 4 general size of the droplets, you can get some idea of the
- 5 kind of impact that was occurring here.
- These are medium-velocity stains. With the possible
- 7 exception of some of the ones that are down there on the
- 8 frame, the bottom of the frame of the vehicle. Those could
- 9 be low-velocity. But the ones on the window appear to be
- 10 medium-velocity spatter, which is consistent with a beating.
- 11 Q. By the way, based only on the photographs that you
- 12 viewed concerning the driver's side door and its environs,
- 13 could you tell -- you told us there had to be at least two
- 14 blows; correct?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. Could you tell us if there may have been more than
- 17 two?
- 18 A. Well, there may have been more than two, but I
- 19 can't -- I can't actually say exactly how many blows occurred
- 20 at this particular position, because then you have to start
- 21 looking at the big picture.
- 22 Q. Okay. Now in looking at the big picture, you, of
- 23 course, viewed photographs, including those in State's
- 24 Exhibit 33, including 33A through 33H? Is that correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Okay. And are those photographs that are useful to
- 2 you in looking at the big picture of the blood stain pattern
- 3 revealed in the scene of Mr. Heitholt's death?
- 4 A. Yes, they are.
- 5 Q. Okay. Could you tell us what you found significant
- 6 in those photographs.
- 7 A. Sure. Again, if I may step down.
- 8 Q. Yes, you may. And bring the laser pointer if you
- 9 want to.
- 10 A. If you look at 33A, which is the top left-hand
- 11 photograph, and then you look at 33G, which is a photograph
- 12 taken from essentially the same angle, but backed away, what
- 13 you see is, this is the first thing that you want to look at
- 14 is: What's on the ground here. And there are two relatively
- 15 large areas of pooled blood. There's one that's right here
- 16 by the tire, and then there is another that is associated
- 17 with Mr. Heitholt's body, under his head.
- 18 Now, this is where some of that generality comes in
- 19 that I was talking about before, because we can see from --
- 20 well, there are other photographs that depict medical
- 21 intervention in Mr. Heitholt. So we know that he's been --
- 22 that the EMTs have been working on him. In fact, you can see
- 23 a chest pad right there, in here. And so we know he's been
- 24 moved. Plus, there was testimony -- at least in the report,
- 25 there was an indication in the report that a civilian had,

- 1 who had witnessed the incident or come right after it, had
- 2 rolled him over. So we know there's some movement.
- 3 So I don't know whether he's -- you know, whether
- 4 this position that he's in here is the result of that
- 5 movement or not, or whether there are two actual incidents
- 6 that have occurred here. Either one of those is possible.
- 7 But that shows you at least that there is some movement now.
- 8 And we know then -- and you've got a lot more blood here,
- 9 which means there's a lot more bleeding going on.
- 10 So in my opinion, at least, the incident started by
- 11 the passenger -- I mean, I'm sorry, the driver's side front
- 12 door. And there was then some movement that occurred from
- 13 there, to end up back over here by the rear driver's side
- 14 tire.
- 15 When you look closely at the driver's side tires,
- and now I'm looking at 33D, E, and F, what you can see there
- 17 is very interesting to me. I'll have to be careful how I say
- 18 that too, because I had a serologist who used to work -- who
- 19 worked for me when I was in Metairie, who made the statement
- 20 on the stand one day that the clotting process in blood is
- 21 very -- is a fascinating scientific process, because it is.
- 22 And that got translated into a newspaper article that said
- 23 that the witness said that he liked to watch blood dry.
- 24 So, I have to be a little careful about how I
- 25 approach this, but this is a -- this tells me a lot. This

- 1 rear wheel is fascinating to me as a blood spatter expert,
- 2 because it tells me a lot. What it --
- 3 Q. Let me ask you, would it be -- with regard to
- 4 Exhibit 33F, would it be useful and helpful to the jury, in
- 5 your view, to be able to utilize computer technology to
- 6 demonstrate things that you saw on that particular
- 7 photograph?
- 8 A. Yes. That one and this one.
- 9 Q. 33C.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Which one first?
- 12 A. Well, you can show F first.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- MR. ROGERS: And that would be jpg 93, please.
- Q. And that's the same photograph as 33F?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 If you could rotate it 90 degrees to the right. No.
- 18 Other way. Yeah. That way.
- 19 Q. There we go.
- A. There we go.
- 21 Q. All right.
- 22 A. Okay. What this -- what this shows is several
- 23 things. Number one, if you look at these spatters, that's
- 24 the smaller droplets that are here, those small droplets take
- 25 two forms. Some of them are very round. Others are

- 1 elongated. And the shape of the stain will also tell you the
- 2 direction that the blood is moving. Okay. And if you
- 3 examine some of these stains closely -- and I don't know if
- 4 we can come up a little more with it or not. If possible.
- 5 If not... Well, okay.
- 6 MR. ROGERS: A little more. If you can.
- 7 A. All right. Yeah, that's good.
- 8 You can see, like here and here and here, these are
- 9 nice round stains. On the other hand, the stains here and
- 10 down here and across here and these in here, they all have
- 11 directionality. All right. So what does this tell me? What
- 12 it tells me is: That at some point during this incident, the
- 13 victim's head is at a level that is more or less level with
- 14 that hubcap. Okay. The ones that show the directionality,
- 15 that are moving up -- that's the round stains (indicating).
- 16 The ones that show the directionality that are moving up show
- 17 me that the blood, the source of that blood, is below the
- 18 level of that hubcap, so -- or at least the top of that
- 19 hubcap, so that it's closer to the ground.
- 20 Q. Let me stop you here, Mr. Singer. How can you tell
- 21 the directionality of an elongated stain?
- 22 A. Okay. Well, an elongated -- to put it simply, an
- 23 elongated stain will be pear-shaped, okay, with the smaller
- 24 end of the pear pointing in the direction of travel of the
- 25 stain. And that has to do with the fact that, as the blood

- 1 strikes the object, of course the momentum of that blood, you
- 2 know, the first blood that strikes the object is going to
- 3 stay on the object. The rest of that little blood droplet is
- 4 going to continue to move. And as it moves forward, because
- 5 of momentum, there's less and less blood there, so that the
- 6 stain gets narrower and narrower. So you end up this with
- 7 pear-shaped stain that is in the direction, general direction
- 8 of the activity. That is, the travel of the blood.
- 9 And in these stains, you can see quite easily that
- 10 the blood is moving in this direction. And that these stains
- 11 are in that medium angle category. So that they're coming
- 12 from -- and, you know, if you wanted to, you could actually
- 13 measure some of them and put some -- tape some strings and
- 14 calculate the angles and pull the strings down and come to a
- 15 general area. But that really isn't necessary here, because
- 16 we see that big pool of blood right below the wheel, and we
- 17 know that they're moving in this direction. What it tells me
- 18 is that they're coming from a low position.
- 19 So what this tells me is: That he was struck after
- 20 he was on the ground. Okay. And perhaps while he was -- his
- 21 head was higher, not completely on the ground, but somewhat
- 22 off of the ground. He could have either been on all fours,
- 23 going down, or he could have lifted his head up in some way.
- 24 But -- and I can't really tell you that. I don't know that.
- 25 All I know is that his head is higher up, so that the spatter

- 1 is coming right on to the hubcap, and that, in at least some
- 2 of these instances, the spatter is moving up like this at a
- 3 relatively, as I said, kind of a moderate angle, so that it's
- 4 coming from below. All right.
- 5 The next thing that this tells me is this large area
- 6 here, we don't see any drops. All you see is this big mass
- 7 of blood. That's called a transfer stain. And that --
- 8 Q. What's a transfer stain?
- 9 A. I'm sorry.
- 10 Q. What's a transfer stain?
- 11 A. What happens then -- or what a transfer stain is is
- 12 when a bloody object comes in contact with another object,
- 13 and -- like a rubber stamp or, you know, or a wet rag, it
- 14 leaves -- it transfers some of that blood from that object to
- 15 the other object.
- This not only tells me that a bloody object came
- 17 into contact with the hubcap, but it was very bloody. And
- 18 the reason I can say that it was very bloody is because some
- 19 of these droplets are of enough volume to actually be running
- 20 down the tire. So this is -- this is not just -- see if I
- 21 can give -- well, when you're a painting a house, you know,
- 22 when you're painting the -- a wall in your house, if you just
- 23 slop the paint on, what happens? You get run-down. You get
- 24 those big runs that come down. If you're -- use a thin
- 25 amount, it just comes off the brush and just stays right

- 1 where you put it. Well, there's enough blood there to run
- 2 down. So it's a fair amount of blood.
- 3 What is the bloody object that came into contact
- 4 with the hubcap? I can't say. You know, obviously there's a
- 5 good candidate for that. And that is Mr. Heitholt. Because
- 6 he is very bloody, as you see in the subsequent photographs
- 7 that we were looking at. And that would be consistent.
- 8 So that tells me that, again, in my opinion, he came
- 9 into contact with that hubcap.
- 10 Now --
- 11 Q. Would that -- do you know what part of his body that
- 12 might have been?
- 13 A. Well, I can speculate, but I can't say for sure.
- 14 Q. Don't speculate.
- 15 A. Obviously it was a bloody part.
- 16 Then there is more information here. Okay. And
- 17 that information is going to be a little difficult for you to
- 18 see, but if you look carefully at this photograph, what
- 19 you'll see is that there are spots, impact spatter, that is
- 20 sitting on the top of this transfer stain.
- 21 MR. ROGERS: Could you enlarge that a little bit,
- 22 Mr. Weis?
- 23 A. Ah. Yeah. That's good. Wonderful.
- There's one here. There's one here.
- 25 If I could refer to my notes, I have a diagram.

- 1 All along in here. Here, here, here, here,
- 2 here. Down here there's a nice big one. Almost a clot.
- 3 Over here there's one.
- 4 So what you can see is that there's impact spatter
- 5 that is layered on top of this transfer stain. What that
- 6 means is that after that object came into contact with the
- 7 hubcap, there was another incident, at least one more
- 8 incident, perhaps more, that created impact spatter, that
- 9 ended up on the hubcap of the wheel.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 A. Now if we could go to the next one.
- 12 Q. All right.
- 13 MR. ROGERS: If you could then, Mr. Weis, take us to
- 14 jpg --
- 15 A. Not that one.
- MR. ROGERS: -- 96, which is State's Exhibit 33C.
- 17 Q. So this one here?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. And what is this?
- 22 A. This is -- now we're looking at the rear quarter
- 23 panel of the car. This is the tire. This is the tire that
- 24 we have just been looking at. And this is what's immediately
- 25 on top of that tire. Okay.

- 1 Now, you see several things here. You see all of
- 2 this over here. The first -- in the first place. That's the
- 3 first thing that generally draws your eye.
- 4 Q. What is that?
- 5 A. It looks like mud to me. It doesn't have the
- 6 characteristics of blood. It certainly looks like -- this is
- 7 what generally happens -- I mean, this is an example of
- 8 spatter pattern analysis that doesn't involve blood, but it's
- 9 the same kind of thing. The wheel went through something
- 10 that was muddy and wet and threw the liquid up onto the
- 11 quarter panel, and that's what you see.
- 12 This is much more interesting over here. Okay.
- 13 This actually is kind of -- well, it shows what we call brush
- 14 strokes. Again, go back to painting the room in your house.
- 15 You know, if you get too much paint on there and you don't
- 16 smooth it out, you end up -- it shows brush strokes. Well,
- 17 we see this sometimes when bloody hair comes into contact
- 18 with a vehicle. Okay. Or with a surface. Or -- and that
- 19 may be what that is. I'm not saying that it is, but it
- 20 certainly has those characteristics. And it is a transfer
- 21 type stain rather than an impact stain.
- 22 These are impact stains. And you can see that they
- 23 are also coming up from down here. And these are at a
- 24 kind -- hitting this at a lower angle than the previous
- 25 stains that we were looking at that are on the tire. So I'm

- 1 not sure that they're actually related to those -- those
- 2 incidences. I think these are perhaps independent
- 3 incidences.
- 4 And you'll notice here that these form a line.
- 5 That's what happens when blood is thrown off of an object
- 6 that's in motion. In this case we're talking about a beating
- 7 with a blunt object. As that object goes down and strikes,
- 8 that's when you get the impact spatter. As that object comes
- 9 back up, you get what's known as cast-off. These are little
- 10 spatters that come up and then will deposit independently,
- 11 until you reach the arch of your swing and then you come back
- 12 down and you start it all over again.
- 13 These are low angle. That indicates these were made
- 14 by some fairly short strokes. But -- because there's not
- 15 enough -- the object is not coming up high enough to actually
- 16 give you little round dots. What you're seeing is blood
- 17 that's coming up from the object. So I think you're talking
- 18 about some short strokes, like this. And there are several.
- 19 Q. Let me go back a couple of times, and first of all,
- 20 I'll call your attention to Exhibit 33E, which shows both the
- 21 hubcap and the fender area, even though it doesn't show the
- 22 detail of the photograph on the screen; correct?
- 23 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 24 Q. But given the relationships spatially between the
- 25 area that you called the brush stroke transfer stain, or I'm

- 1 calling it that, based on what you said, and this large
- 2 transfer stain, does that support an inference that perhaps
- 3 it was his head, his bloody head, that caused the large
- 4 stain?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Would that be consistent with then a later blow
- 7 being struck while his head was on the ground?
- 8 A. Oh, yes.
- 9 Q. And would that be consistent with the direction of
- 10 the castoff spatter that you note in the digital version of
- 11 33C?
- 12 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 13 Q. Now, does that explain at least the most significant
- 14 conclusions you could draw from the area of spatter at the
- 15 rear of the car?
- 16 A. Yes, that is.
- 17 Q. Okay. What were you able to tell -- I'm losing
- 18 photographs.
- 19 Oh. Still on the same one I just took down. I note
- 20 this area of orange cones in 33H. The lower right-hand.
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Do you know what those are there for?
- 23 A. According to the reports, that was the extent of the
- 24 blood spatter that they found.
- Q. How far out it went?

- 1 A. That's correct, yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. And that's the blood spatter on the surface
- 3 of the parking lot.
- 4 A. Yes, it is.
- 5 Q. Were you able to infer a lot from the blood spatter
- 6 on the surface of the parking lot?
- 7 A. Only that it was low-angle impact -- low-angle
- 8 spatter. I -- there's not a lot that I can say about that,
- 9 because when I look at the photographs and I look at the
- 10 major portion of that spatter, it leads me back to
- 11 Mr. Heitholt's present position in the photographs. That is,
- 12 that position that he's in at -- at the time that the
- 13 photographs are taken, and not to any of the other areas of
- 14 the -- of the incident. And because I know that there was
- 15 activity going on in that area, I don't -- I cannot say what
- 16 created that spatter. That spatter is consistent with an
- 17 object falling into or being placed down into a pool of
- 18 blood. That's when you get that kind of spatter that comes
- 19 out. As a matter of fact, you've all done that in your
- 20 kitchens when you drop a pot that's got, you know, spaghetti
- 21 sauce in it or something, and you see it kind of (indicating)
- 22 out like that. That's exactly what we're talking about here.
- 23 If a foot or an object of some sort drops into the pool, you
- 24 get that spatter that comes out. And when you look at this
- 25 spatter, it all goes right back to that area right around

- 1 Mr. Heitholt's head.
- 2 Q. Would that also relate back to the area where the
- 3 medical intervention --
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. -- took place?
- 6 A. Exactly.
- Q. And when a co-worker may have turned the body.
- 8 A. That's correct. That's why I really can't --
- 9 there's nothing that I can say or infer from that without,
- 10 you know, that probability.
- 11 Q. Did you also examine some blood stains on the
- 12 interior of the vehicle depicted in State's Exhibit 74, 74A
- 13 through G, and in State's Exhibit -- excuse me, Defendant's
- 14 Exhibit Q?
- 15 A. Yes, I did.
- 16 Q. And could you explain what you noted in those
- 17 photographs and its significance as far as you could tell?
- 18 A. Yes. If I could come back down.
- 19 Q. Sure.
- 20 A. 74A depicts the front seat of the vehicle. And you
- 21 see that there's a black nylon-looking kind of briefcase.
- 22 There's this pad, yellow legal pad. Then there is a pair of
- 23 glasses that are sitting here.
- This legal pad is of interest to me, because it has
- 25 transfer stains on it or what appears to be transferred blood

- 1 stains on it.
- 2 Q. Would it be significant or easier if you saw that on
- 3 the big screen?
- A. Yes, it would. Actually what we have is just a
- 5 portion of it. If I could --
- 6 Q. Well, actually --
- 7 A. We have both. Yeah. Okay.
- 8 MR. ROGERS: Well, let's first of all look at jpg
- 9 number 67 on the other CD.
- 10 THE COURT: Mr. Rogers, when you're concluded with
- 11 the examination about this particular item, then we will
- 12 recess. I believe the jury's lunch has arrived. But we'll
- 13 let you finish on this -- on this photograph.
- 14 MR. ROGERS: Okay. This particular photograph or
- 15 the other photograph, however the Court pleases.
- 16 THE COURT: Well, I'll allow the witness to testify
- 17 to matters contained here.
- MR. ROGERS: Okay.
- 19 THE COURT: Before we break.
- MR. ROGERS: Great.
- Q. Go ahead and tell us about that.
- 22 A. If you look at this pad, there's a couple of areas,
- 23 again, of interest. One of the areas is right down here.
- 24 That immediately comes to -- that shows up. Okay. At a
- 25 distance, and in this photograph -- if you could rotate it.

- 1 Well, in this photograph, it certainly looks like a blood
- 2 stain. No question about it. It even has a little ragged
- 3 edge on it, like blood that was coming out.
- 4 But the important stains are up here. And there's
- 5 one over here. In addition, there's a stain right back here.
- 6 All of -- these are -- these appear to be transfer blood
- 7 stains. This one -- well, on closer examination, this one is
- 8 actually -- appears to be a leaf. That's sitting under the
- 9 glasses. This, what you see here, is the writing on the pad.
- 10 So that's not a blood stain, but -- can you move it? Maybe
- 11 not.
- 12 Okay. Here, right here, I find this to be very
- 13 significant, because this does appear to be a transfer stain.
- 14 Okay.
- 15 If we could go to the next -- that next photograph.
- Q. Which would be Exhibit Q. 95.
- 17 A. That has all of the characteristics, in my
- 18 experience, of a transfer of stain. And there is another one
- 19 on the other side of the pad that also appears to be a
- 20 transfer of stain. There is -- that stain, as I said, on
- 21 interior of -- or on the back of the seat of the car, that
- 22 also appears to be a transfer of stain.
- 23 Now, the significance of these is -- there are
- 24 several possibilities. Okay. Certainly one possibility is
- 25 that someone with blood on their hands was moving these

- 1 objects around. The question of who that is is open in the
- 2 air, of course. The other possibility is that these are
- 3 artifacts that appear to be blood stains, but are not. I
- 4 can't say with a hundred percent certainty that they are
- 5 blood stains, because there is no evidence that they were
- 6 collected or tested.
- 7 Q. Okay. And you didn't have the actual legal pad --
- 8 A. And I didn't have the legal pad. But it certainly
- 9 does appear -- it certainly does appear to be a transfer of
- 10 blood stain.
- 11 MR. ROGERS: Time for lunch?
- 12 THE COURT: Time for lunch.
- 13 Ladies and gentlemen, the Court again reminds you of
- 14 what you were told at the first recess of the Court. Until
- 15 you retire to consider your verdict, you must not discuss
- 16 this case among yourselves or with others, or permit anyone
- 17 to discuss it in your hearing. You should not form or
- 18 express any opinion about the case until it is finally given
- 19 to you to decide. Do not read, view, or listen to any
- 20 newspaper, radio, or television report of the trial.
- We will commence at 1:00.
- 22 The witness may step down. And if you care to have
- 23 lunch, you may. Discuss not your testimony with other
- 24 witnesses. But you're free to leave the courtroom at this
- 25 time if you wish.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 2 THE COURT: We'll be in recess then.
- 3 Is there anything we need to take up?
- 4 MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 5 THE COURT: All right. If the lawyers will remain
- 6 then.
- 7 - -
- 8 The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 9 of the jury:
- 10 THE COURT: Yes, sir.
- 11 MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, with regard to our motion
- 12 to endorse, we now have present both Mr. Canada and I believe
- 13 Miss Griggs, and we would like to make an offer of proof with
- 14 those witnesses, explaining the late endorsement and hoping
- 15 to get the Court to change its mind.
- 16 THE COURT: I have not ruled on the endorsement of
- 17 the female that you've endorsed. Miss Griggs. I've taken
- 18 that under advisement. Absent some -- I'm going to give both
- 19 sides an opportunity to be heard on whether or not the state
- 20 actually knew of her testimony and failed to disclose it to
- 21 the defense.
- 22 MR. ROGERS: With regard to Mr. Canada, Your Honor,
- 23 we would ask the Court to reconsider its earlier ruling. And
- 24 I conceptually blurred the two when I spoke earlier
- 25 obviously. We have, since the Court's ruling, learned from

- 1 Mr. Canada that he also asserts that he was contacted by
- 2 members of the prosecution staff in the past. And I will
- 3 advise the Court that we have no reports or disclosure of any
- 4 of that contact. So I think that he's in the same situation.
- 5 At least that's what I anticipate his testimony to be from
- 6 what I'm told.
- 7 THE COURT: I'll give you ten minutes to present
- 8 these witnesses. I'm going to have lunch, and the reporter
- 9 is going to have lunch too. So I -- you may call your
- 10 witness.
- MR. ROGERS: Mr. Canada.
- 12 THE COURT: I assume these witnesses are outside
- 13 this courtroom.
- 14 MR. ROGERS: Mr. Canada came in -- and does
- 15 Mr. Singer need to leave while we do this?
- 16 THE COURT: Well, he -- he should.
- MR. ROGERS: Yeah. You need to wait. And don't
- 18 listen to the media.
- 19 THE COURT: Would you raise your right hand, please.
- 20 - -
- 21 KRISTOPHER CANADA,
- 22 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 23 THE COURT: You may take the witness stand.
- MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, while this witness
- 25 testifies, I'd request that Mr. White and Mr. Hawes be asked

- 1 to leave the courtroom.
- 2 MR. CRANE: What if -- I want to have him see if he
- 3 recognizes them. Can we just do that right now?
- 4 MR. ROGERS: They're both here and looking at him
- 5 now.
- 6 MR. CRANE: Yeah.
- 7 MR. ROGERS: The record can --
- 8 THE COURT: I'll let them approach and see if they
- 9 recognize him. And I don't know if he always had facial hair
- 10 or not. So I'll let them -- they can come forward and take a
- 11 look at him, if they're not real farsighted.
- 12 MR. CRANE: Well, no, I was talking about him seeing
- 13 you.
- MR. HAWES: Oh. Okay.
- 15 THE COURT: Okay. In other words, you want the
- 16 witness to take a look at your investigators.
- 17 MR. CRANE: Yeah. These two guys right here.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 19 MR. CRANE: Do you recognize either one of them?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 21 THE COURT: Just a moment. They may step outside
- 22 the courtroom. I will allow defense counsel to inquire
- 23 first. If you want to call them back into the courtroom --
- MR. CRANE: Okay.
- 25 THE COURT: -- and make those questions, you may on

- 1 cross-examination.
- 2 MR. CRANE: Okay. That's fine, Judge.
- 3 - -
- 4 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 5 BY MR. ROGERS:
- Q. For the record, tell us your name.
- 7 A. Kristopher Canada.
- 8 Q. And Mr. Canada, what was your job back in October
- 9 and November of 2001?
- 10 A. I was a bartender at By George.
- 11 Q. And were you the bartender who worked Halloween
- 12 night?
- 13 A. I was one of many.
- 14 Q. One of many. Okay. And on Halloween night, what
- 15 time did By George's close?
- A. Same time as always. We turn the lights on at 1:15.
- 17 Everybody was out by 1:30.
- Q. And what happened at 1:30?
- 19 A. Doors were locked.
- Q. Doors were locked?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And has -- before this week, has anyone asked you
- 23 questions like that?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And have you given them the same answers?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And do you know who asked you those questions?
- 3 A. I believe the dark-headed investigator that was just
- 4 in here. I can't recall his name.
- 5 Q. Okay. And was that the man wearing the dark jacket
- 6 and the tie, standing behind the guy with the gray hair?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 MR. ROGERS: May the record reflect the witness has
- 9 indicated Mr. White.
- 10 MR. CRANE: Yeah. It's one of the two guys
- 11 standing, the one with the dark hair. Yeah, I don't have --
- 12 Q. How long ago was that?
- 13 A. I really can't be that sure, but I would say
- 14 probably -- I want to say eight months to a year maybe. It's
- 15 been a while.
- 16 Q. And you've never been contacted by anybody else
- 17 about being a witness in this case, have you?
- 18 A. No, sir.
- 19 MR. ROGERS: I don't have any further questions for
- 20 this witness, Your Honor.
- 21 THE COURT: You may inquire, Mr. Crane.
- 22
- 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 24 BY MR. CRANE:
- Q. Where did he talk to you?

- 1 A. They came to my work at Boone Hospital Center.
- Q. Okay. And you say "they"?
- 3 A. Him.
- 4 Q. Okay. Was -- the guy was by himself?
- 5 A. Yes. They -- I believe they tried to contact me at
- 6 work a couple times, and then eventually they got a hold of
- 7 someone in security and found out that I was working that
- 8 day, and I came down and talked to the investigator.
- 9 Q. Okay. And what did you talk about?
- 10 A. What time the bar closed, what my duties entailed at
- 11 the bar. That's about it.
- 12 Q. Okay. And you remembered specifically what time the
- 13 bar closed on Halloween of 2001?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. You had a memory -- you're talking about a
- 16 conversation you had eight months to a year ago today; right?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And your testimony is you had a memory when you
- 19 talked to the guy with dark hair of the time you closed on
- 20 October 31st, 2001.
- 21 A. I don't know if I could remember that exact date,
- 22 but as -- you know, the law of the land is you close by 1:30.
- 23 And that's what time our boss always had us close.
- 24 Q. Right. That's what time the bar's supposed to be
- 25 closed.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Is it your testimony that you told the guy with the
- 3 dark hair, we'll just call him Ben, White, that on October
- 4 31st, 2001, you closed at 1:30, and you remembered that date
- 5 and that time as when the bar closed.
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And your testimony here is today that you don't
- 8 remember that date specifically. That that's when you always
- 9 close.
- 10 A. I didn't remember whenever I talked to the
- 11 investigator.
- 12 Q. So since you've talked to the investigator, have you
- 13 talked to somebody in Mr. Rogers' office or working for the
- 14 defense?
- 15 A. In the past day.
- 16 Q. Okay.
- 17 A. Yesterday.
- 18 Q. Just today.
- 19 A. Yesterday.
- Q. And you hadn't talked to anyone before that.
- 21 A. No, sir.
- 22 Q. How is it that they indicated they'd located you?
- 23 A. I have no idea.
- Q. And when you were talked to before -- at Boone
- 25 Hospital?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. -- how are you aware that it wasn't somebody from
- 3 the defense that was talking to you?
- 4 A. I don't know. They -- the people I talked to said
- 5 that this was an investigator who used to be a Columbia
- 6 Police Department -- or used to be a Columbia police officer.
- 7 Q. The people you talked to?
- 8 A. The security officer at Boone Hospital who, you
- 9 know, called me down from work and brought me down into their
- 10 office, and I had the interview there.
- 11 Q. Okay. And so you're not aware of how the defense
- 12 found out about you today --
- 13 MR. ROGERS: I'll object to that as irrelevant to
- 14 the subject of this hearing.
- 15 THE COURT: Well, how, Mr. -- Mr. Crane, how is that
- 16 relevant? How is it relevant how they --
- 17 MR. CRANE: That they -- they just found out about
- 18 him today?
- MR. ROGERS: Yesterday.
- THE COURT: He said yesterday.
- 21 MR. CRANE: Or yesterday. I mean, I'm trying to
- 22 explore whether or not they had made contact with him before
- 23 yesterday.
- 24 THE COURT: Well, you can ask that question.
- MR. CRANE: Okay.

- 1 THE COURT: How is he supposed to know how they
- 2 found him?
- 3 MR. CRANE: Well, maybe they told him.
- 4 Q. Did they?
- 5 A. Excuse me?
- 6 Q. Would you -- were you aware of how they found out, I
- 7 mean, even who you were?
- 8 A. No, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. And the first contact you had after the
- 10 occasion when the investigator, Mr. White, talked to you,
- 11 eight months, a year ago, was yesterday, on this case?
- 12 A. Yes, sir. Yesterday morning.
- 13 MR. CRANE: I don't have any further questions.
- 14 - -
- 15 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 17 Q. Sir, to clarify just one point, have you ever worked
- 18 as a bartender at By George's when they stayed open after
- 19 hours for a private party?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- MR. ROGERS: Thank you.
- MR. CRANE: Have -- I'm sorry. You're not done?
- MR. ROGERS: Yeah, I'm done.
- 24 - -

## RECROSS-EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. CRANE:

- 3 Q. Have you talked to David Tye recently?
- 4 A. Yes. Last night.
- 5 Q. You talked to David Tye last night?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And is David Tye the former owner of By George's?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And he's a potential witness in this case. Correct?
- 10 A. I guess.
- 11 Q. And had he -- did he indicate to you that he had
- 12 talked to the defense attorneys in this case?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- 14 Q. What did Mr. Tye tell you?
- 15 A. I asked him if he was having to come in tomorrow
- 16 and --
- 17 Q. You called him?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. And that was after you'd been contacted by
- 20 the defense or before?
- 21 A. After.
- Q. Had you talked to Mr. Tye about this case before
- 23 that?
- 24 A. No, sir.
- MR. CRANE: No further questions.

- 1 MR. ROGERS: Thank you, sir.
- 2 THE COURT: You may step down. If you'd step
- 3 outside the courtroom, please.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 5 MR. ROGERS: Miss Griggs, please.
- 6 THE COURT: Literally, I'm going to recess in five
- 7 minutes. It's 20 minutes into the lunch hour. And --
- 8 MR. ROGERS: I'm trying to move as quickly as I can,
- 9 Your Honor. And that's one of my objections to the
- 10 cross-examination. But --
- 11 THE COURT: Well, if it's not relevant, you know how
- 12 to make an objection, I assume.
- MR. ROGERS: That's correct.
- 14 THE COURT: Do you want to have those individuals
- 15 step into the courtroom? Your investigators?
- MR. CRANE: Okay. Yeah.
- 17 THE COURT: Would you come forward and be sworn,
- 18 please. Raise your right hand.
- 19

20

21

22

23

24

- 1 MELISSA RENEE GRIGGS,
- 2 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 3 THE COURT: Take the witness stand, please.
- 4 And if we could just identify the witness, so that
- 5 it would be on the record who it is that's saying this.
- 6 - -
- 7 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 8 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 9 Q. State your name, please.
- 10 A. Melissa Griggs.
- 11 THE COURT: All right.
- 12 Q. Miss Griggs --
- 13 THE COURT: Would you come forward, please. Both --
- Mr. White.
- 15 MR. HAWES: I recognize her now, Your Honor. I'm
- 16 the one that talked to her.
- 17 THE COURT: All right.
- 18 MR. ROGERS: Okay. Fair enough.
- MR. CRANE: Did you do a report?
- MR. HAWES: No.
- 21 Q. Now --
- MR. ROGERS: That saved a lot of time.
- Q. Do you remember talking to that guy?
- 24 A. I do. Yes.
- Q. And did you tell him what time By George's closed on

- 1 Halloween night?
- 2 A. I did.
- 3 Q. 2001.
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. You were at By George's Halloween 2001?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Do you know Charles Erickson?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Did you see him there?
- 10 A. I did.
- 11 Q. Did you talk to him there?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. And did you tell Mr. Hawes what time By George's
- 14 closed?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. And what time did you tell him it closed?
- 17 A. 1:30.
- 18 Q. Thank you.
- MR. ROGERS: That's all.
- 20 - -
- 21 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 22 BY MR. CRANE:
- Q. Who did you talk to?
- 24 A. Charles Erickson.
- Q. Did you also tell that to Mr. Hawes?

- 1 A. No.
- Q. So that's the first time you told anybody that?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Okay. And --
- 5 MR. CRANE: Well, Judge, I guess this is for -- the
- 6 rest of this is going to be an issue --
- 7 THE COURT: All right. Anything further?
- 8 MR. ROGERS: No, Your Honor. Thank you.
- 9 THE COURT: You may step down. Would ask you to be
- 10 excused from the courtroom, please.
- 11 MR. ROGERS: No further evidence on this point from
- 12 the defense at this juncture, Your Honor.
- 13 THE COURT: Does the state wish to present any
- 14 evidence on this issue?
- 15 MR. CRANE: Well -- Ben, do you remember talking to
- 16 Canada?
- 17 MR. WHITE: (Shaking head from side to side.)
- MR. CRANE: Do you remember?
- 19 MR. WHITE: No.
- MR. CRANE: You can't say you didn't?
- 21 MR. WHITE: I can't say I didn't.
- 22 MR. CRANE: He said -- we'll stipulate that
- 23 Detective -- or Investigator White says he can't say whether
- $^{24}$  or not he did talk to Canada. And we'll also agree that -
- MR. WHITE: Was it prior to my employment here or

- when I was a detective?
- 2 MR. CRANE: He said eight months to a year ago.
- 3 MR. WHITE: No, I don't.
- 4 THE COURT: Are you offering him as a witness?
- 5 MR. CRANE: No. We'll agree that he would testify
- 6 that he can't remember whether he talked to Mr. Canada or not
- 7 eight months to a year ago.
- 8 MR. ROGERS: I'll accept that, Judge.
- 9 THE COURT: All right.
- 10 MR. ROGERS: I think we've established that this was
- 11 information known to the state or its agents, or at least
- 12 with regard to -- I think with regard to both of these
- 13 witnesses. I think the exculpatory nature of the information
- 14 is obvious, in the context of the case. I think its
- 15 impeaching nature with regard to Mr. Erickson is obvious
- 16 within the context of the case. Whether or not a report is
- 17 generated, the state has an absolute constitutional
- 18 obligation to provide that information to the defense. That
- 19 obligation is rooted in the due process clause of the Fifth
- 20 Amendment to the United States Constitution, made applicable
- 21 to this prosecution by the Fourteenth Amendment. And I don't
- 22 think the state, which, by failing to memorialize and
- 23 disclose exculpatory information, has any standing to
- 24 complain of the late endorsement when we finally discover the
- 25 exculpatory information.

- 1 MR. CRANE: Well, first of all, Judge, the state has
- 2 tendered voluminous and complete discovery to the defense in
- 3 this case. I never heard about these people before. No
- 4 report was generated. And the issue is solely the one of
- 5 when these people think George's closed at 1:30.
- 6 And I want to start off by saying that the idea that
- 7 Mr. Rogers is trying to imply is that I'm crooked. And that
- 8 I have deliberately withheld evidence from the defense. And
- 9 that is simply not true. There have been no reports
- 10 generated on this. And further, with respect to Ms. Griggs,
- 11 a report that was duly tendered to the defense, in fact, at
- 12 discovery page 2277, discovery page number 2277, supplement
- 13 332, is the complete report of the proffer entered into by
- 14 Chuck Erickson on October 1, 2004. And in that, Mr. Erickson
- is recorded as saying: "We asked Erickson if there were
- other people at By George that had seen him and Ferguson
- 17 together that night, and he stated there was a girl who had
- 18 seen them before the crime was committed by the name of
- 19 Melissa Griggs." That's in the report.
- 20 Now, Judge, I don't know how the defense themselves
- 21 got onto Canada. And it's all well and good that they did.
- 22 They have been noticed up with respect to David Tye, who's
- 23 the owner of the -- who was the owner of By George's. And
- 24 would be someone -- we gave them the report on that. Now, if
- 25 my guy didn't write down what Canada said about the -- it

- 1 sounds to me like he's just saying he thinks the bar closed
- 2 at 1:30 because they always did. Okay. I'll take the blame
- 3 for that. But I certainly do not think it's appropriate to
- 4 be crucified as a -- some kind of obstructionist, subversive,
- 5 on this information.
- 6 THE COURT: There's not going to be any more
- 7 argument.
- 8 Mr. Crane, I don't believe the allegation is that
- 9 you personally withheld information that you knew existed.
- 10 However, as you're aware, whether your secretary or your
- 11 investigator knew of it, it is imputed in law that you knew
- 12 it. I'm not --
- MR. CRANE: I recognize that.
- 14 THE COURT: And I don't think defense counsel is
- 15 saying that you did that. I'm going to sustain the motion to
- 16 endorse. However, I will permit you time to have someone,
- 17 co-counsel or some other attorney in the office, to talk to
- 18 those individuals before they're called as witnesses.
- 19 MR. CRANE: And that would be with respect to Griggs
- 20 as well?
- 21 THE COURT: Both witnesses.
- We'll be in recess until 1:00.
- 23 (Recess taken.)
- 24 - -
- 25 The following proceedings were held out of the presence

```
1
   of the jury:
 2
             THE COURT: Is defendant ready to proceed?
             MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
 3
             THE COURT: Is state ready to proceed?
 5
             MR. CRANE: Yeah. Mr. Knight's going to -- I'm
 6
     going to -- I've been --
 7
             THE COURT: I understand --
 8
             MR. CRANE: -- talking to witnesses.
 9
             THE COURT: -- that this witness appears to be
    Mr. Knight's, since he's the one that's made objections to
10
11
     certain things, so I assume that would be his witness on
12
    cross.
13
             MR. KNIGHT: That's correct, Your Honor.
14
             THE COURT: We are only missing one essential part
15
    of this equation here.
16
             MR. ROGERS: The jury.
             THE COURT: Yes.
17
             Is the jury ready to come back in?
18
             DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL BAER: Yes, Judge.
19
20
        The following proceedings were held in the presence of
21
22
     the jury:
23
24
```

- 1 RONALD SINGER,
- 2 resumed the stand and testified further:
- 3 THE COURT: Defendant may inquire.
- 4 MR. ROGERS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 5 - -
- 6 RESUMED DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 7 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 8 Q. Mr. Singer, before the lunch break, had we covered
- 9 the significant findings that you were able to determine
- 10 regarding the blood stain patterns at the scene? Most of
- 11 them?
- 12 A. Yes, I think we have.
- 13 Q. Okay. Let me move then to the luminol trail. You
- 14 observed photographs, including those on State's Exhibit 41,
- 15 41A, 41B, 41C, 41D, 41E; is that correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. And is it your understanding that the photo markers
- 18 depicted in photographs 41B, C, D, and E were, in fact,
- 19 placed at the sight of chemiluminescence reacting from --
- 20 from the reaction with luminol and something there on the
- 21 sidewalk?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. And did you also discern little chalk arrows by
- 24 where those were?
- 25 A. Yes, I did.

- 1 Q. Okay. Do you have any criticism of the way the
- 2 luminol examination was documented and preserved?
- 3 A. Well, yes, I do. It -- what I received was two CDs
- 4 that had a large number of photographs. One was marked
- 5 "Luminol Trail 1;" one was marked "Luminol Trail 2." And in
- 6 the report -- in one of the reports that I have, reference is
- 7 made to testing the area for luminol and getting a positive
- 8 reaction. Unfortunately, the only thing that was on the CDs
- 9 are photographs such as the five that are on this -- on this
- 10 board. It was basically photographs of yellow numbered
- 11 placards. There was -- I didn't even -- I couldn't find, in
- 12 the material that had been given to me, any descriptions,
- 13 other than they appeared to be shoe prints. I believe that's
- 14 the way that it was described. There was no description that
- 15 said anything about the size, the intensity, anything else.
- 16 Nor was there any photographic documentation of the
- 17 luminescence itself.
- 18 So basically, for me, you know, when I'm asked to
- 19 evaluate what all of this means, the significance of all of
- 20 this, I have nothing to evaluate, because all I see is a line
- 21 of yellow placards, and that means nothing to me.
- 22 Q. Okay. With regard to the technique of luminol
- 23 examination, is it a fair statement that there has to be
- 24 something that shields the area being examined from outside
- 25 light?

- 1 A. Well, yeah. It -- the basic reaction is a chemical
- 2 reaction that occurs between blood, actually the heme
- 3 molecule in the blood, and the chemical, luminol. Luminol is
- 4 actually a trade name for a word that's about that long, and
- 5 I don't remember what it is, frankly, but it -- and this
- 6 reaction occurs. And the reaction basically causes a
- 7 fluorescence. And so it has to be darkened in order to see
- 8 the fluorescence. And depending on the intensity, of course,
- 9 and depending on the amount of blood that's present, or other
- 10 substances, because it is not specific for blood, by the way,
- 11 you get different intensities, you get different shapes,
- 12 sizes. And all of that needs to be recorded.
- 13 Q. Okay. With regard to the photographs depicted, did
- 14 you see anything that would indicate how light was excluded
- during the observation of the fluorescence?
- 16 A. Yeah. In some of the photographs, I don't know that
- 17 it's depicted on any of these, in some of the photographs you
- 18 can actually see the team down -- further down the block.
- 19 Actually -- it appears that they're conducting the luminol
- 20 examination. And it looks like what they've done is
- 21 constructed some sort of box that will go -- fit over the
- 22 concrete, and then they're -- I don't know exactly how
- 23 they're look into it, but, you know, the spraying occurs --
- 24 luminol is a liquid, by the way, which you spray. And so you
- 25 spray it on, and then you look for this fluorescence. So

- 1 they've gotten some device to darken the area, keep the
- 2 ambient street light out.
- 3 Q. So how would one go about recording the luminescence
- 4 inside such a device?
- 5 A. Well, I mean, you know, if there's a hole for you to
- 6 look into, there's a hole for you to take a picture through.
- 7 And generally speaking -- now, I do realize that there are
- 8 certain limitations to this. Okay. And obviously -- and I'm
- 9 not trying to be -- see how I can put this. I'm not trying
- 10 to be overly critical of the technology that was used. I
- 11 think that it was, you know, it was -- at least the concept
- 12 that they had was a well-thought-out concept. The problem is
- 13 that, you know, if you want to photograph a shoe print -- now
- 14 I'm talking about any kind of shoe print. If you want to
- 15 photograph a shoe print, there's certain rules that generally
- 16 you're supposed to follow. And one is: That you're supposed
- 17 to shoot the photograph, you know, on the same plane as the
- 18 shoe print, so that you don't get any distortion of the
- 19 image. Well, in this case, what you're dealing with here is
- 20 a photoluminescent reaction, a fluorescent reaction, that you
- 21 just want to record. And it would seem to me that if you
- 22 cannot, under the circumstances, set a tripod up and level it
- 23 and get the thing right, what you want to do is at least get
- 24 a photograph of what it is that you're dealing with, what
- 25 you're seeing in there, so that someone else can look at that

- 1 photograph and say, "Oh. Okay. I either see what you're
- 2 seeing or I don't see what you're seeing and I disagree with
- 3 what you've said." In this case, you have nothing.
- 4 Q. Okay. And since you have no detail to really look
- 5 at, you have nothing else to say about the luminol trail.
- 6 A. No. You know, as I indicated in my report, if -- if
- 7 it is indeed blood that was reacting, the trail basically
- 8 leads along the side of the building and then up Fourth
- 9 Street to Walnut.
- 10 Q. Calling your attention, sir, to State's Exhibit 39,
- 11 and more particularly 39E, have you seen that photograph
- 12 before?
- 13 A. Yes, I have.
- Q. And what does that appear to be?
- 15 A. It appears to be a bloody heel print.
- Q. Okay. Was that photographed in accordance with the
- 17 rules you've told us about?
- 18 A. It appears to be, yes.
- 19 Q. So it's basically straight down on it, so it doesn't
- 20 distort the photograph.
- 21 A. That's exactly right, yes.
- 22 Q. And would the same be true of the print depicted in
- 23 39F?
- 24 A. Yes. That's correct.
- Q. And the print depicted in 39G.

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And I don't know how well from your -- where you are
- 3 you can see 39C. Let me bring it closer to you.
- 4 A. Oh, yes.
- 5 Q. Is that something you've noted before?
- 6 A. Yes, it is.
- 7 Q. And what is that?
- 8 A. It -- it does have a certain -- a tread pattern
- 9 attached to it. It could certainly be a shoe print. It's
- 10 hard to say. It -- because you're dealing now, not with --
- 11 the yellow background is nice, because the yellow and the red
- 12 kind of contrast one another. Here it's a darker background,
- 13 and the print itself is dark, so it's a little difficult to
- 14 see. But that does appear to also be a shoe print.
- 15 Q. By the way, these L-shaped cards that are there with
- 16 numbers on them, on each of these photographs, is that
- 17 another of the ways one photographs shoe prints or tread
- 18 prints?
- 19 A. Yeah. Actually, those -- those little L-shaped
- 20 rulers are very nice for photographing anything that's laying
- 21 flat or that's on a flat surface, because what it does is, it
- 22 gives you a vertical and a horizontal scale from which to
- 23 work. One of the things that we like to do or attempt to do
- 24 with shoe prints particularly, but with other items as well,
- 25 is to blow it up so that it's actual size. And this allows

- 1 you to do that. And that's, of course, one of the reasons
- 2 you want to keep your camera in the same plane, so that you
- 3 don't get any -- any stretching when you enlarge it.
- Q. I'm going to hand you what has been marked for
- 5 identification as Defendant's Exhibit I and Defendant's
- 6 Exhibit J and ask you if you were provided with those
- 7 photographs in the course of your examination of the evidence
- 8 in this case.
- 9 A. Yes, I was.
- 10 Q. And what's Defendant's Exhibit I?
- 11 A. I'm sorry?
- 12 Q. Defendant's Exhibit I. That's the top one.
- 13 A. Oh. Defendant's Exhibit I is photographs number --
- 14 well, that are identified as number 3 and number 4.
- 15 Q. That would be -- 3 would be 39E?
- 16 A. Right.
- 17 Q. State's Exhibit 39E. And 4 would be State's Exhibit
- 18 39F?
- 19 A. Yes. That's correct. And it shows those tread
- 20 patterns of those two shoe prints. And then next to it is a
- 21 photograph of a -- the bottom of a running type shoe, with
- 22 the logo "Sketchers" on it.
- Q. Okay. And what is 30 -- what is Defendant's Exhibit
- 24 J?
- 25 A. Defendant's Exhibit J is an enlargement of the

- 1 Sketchers shoe.
- 2 Q. And if you had a footprint such as the one in
- 3 Exhibit 39E, how would you go about comparing it to different
- 4 brands of shoes?
- 5 A. Well, what you look at is the tread pattern.
- 6 It's -- that is, if you look at the bottom of most casual
- 7 type shoes, or shoes with rubber soles, what you see is that
- 8 they have some kind of pattern on the bottom of them, some
- 9 kind of either wavy or chevrons or little dots, or some of
- 10 them say Nike, some of them say other things across the
- 11 bottom of them. And basically what you do is look at that
- 12 tread pattern, and then either use your own experience or you
- 13 compare it to some database that you accumulated either in
- 14 the laboratory or some other outside database. Most of us
- 15 don't accumulate large databases of these because we don't
- 16 get a lot of shoe print cases. And -- or the ones we do get
- 17 are, you know, Did this shoe print -- did this shoe make this
- 18 shoe print? And so it's a different kind of comparison. So
- 19 what we do is rely on a source like the FBI.
- 20 Q. And when you rely on a source like the FBI, do you
- 21 get back a photograph such as Exhibit J?
- 22 A. Yes. Generally that's what they'll do. They'll
- 23 send you a report that says, "Our database -- the one that
- 24 most closely matches the tread pattern is such and such a
- 25 shoe," and then they'll send you an illustration.

- 1 Q. And can you tell from that illustration if the
- 2 Sketchers standard, I'll call it, is consistent with the shoe
- 3 print in Exhibit 39E, which is the number 3 on the -- on
- 4 Defendant's Exhibit I?
- 5 A. Yes. In general it is. There is some detail that's
- 6 missing from the photograph. And certainly all you're
- 7 looking at is the heel portion, so you can't, you know, make
- 8 any great comment about the whole shoe, but it certainly does
- 9 match the heel portion of the Sketchers that they came up
- 10 with.
- 11 Q. And it doesn't match any other type of shoe that
- 12 you're familiar with?
- 13 A. Not that I know of offhand, no.
- Q. And you've seen Nikes?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. You've seen New Balance?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. You've seen Timberland boots?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. With regard to the shoe print depicted in Exhibit
- 21 39F, which is number 4 on Exhibit I, is there enough detail
- 22 there for you to either rule out or include the Sketchers as
- 23 having made it?
- A. Well, I think there's enough detail there to say
- 25 that the Sketchers probably did not make that print, but

- 1 there's not a lot of detail there. But when you look at the
- 2 distance between the wavy lines, it certainly is different
- 3 than the distance between the wavy lines and the other thing,
- 4 or in the depiction of the shoe. That, again, with the
- 5 caution that I'm not sure that this is a one-to-one
- 6 photograph. And I know that this is not, so. But it
- 7 certainly does appear to be different.
- 8 Q. And looking at State's Exhibit 39G, has the number
- 9 5, how does that compare with the Sketchers standard?
- 10 A. Well, G looks pretty much like the Sketchers.
- 11 Again, it's lacking a lot in detail, but on the surface it
- 12 does have a similarity to the Sketchers, yes.
- 13 Q. Now, given the L-shaped ruler on -- in Exhibit 39E,
- 14 were you able to determine the size of that shoe?
- 15 A. No, I was not --
- MR. KNIGHT: I would object at this time.
- MR. ROGERS: He was going to say no.
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Okay. Then I'm not going to object.
- MR. ROGERS: Okay.
- Q. Were you able to determine the size?
- 21 A. No, I was not.
- 22 Q. Okay.
- MR. ROGERS: Those are all the questions I have,
- 24 Your Honor.
- 25 THE COURT: You may inquire, Mr. Knight.

1 - - -

## 2 CROSS-EXAMINATION

- 3 BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 4 Q. You saw a photograph of a legal pad sitting on the
- 5 front seat?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Driver's seat? And I'd like to show you what's been
- 8 marked as State's Exhibit 76. Does this appear to be what
- 9 you saw on that image up there on the screen?
- 10 A. Uh-huh. Yes, it does.
- 11 Q. And you're testifying that this area right here in
- 12 the top corner, that appeared to you, when you looked at the
- 13 photograph, to be blood transfer; is that correct?
- 14 A. Yes, it did.
- 15 Q. Okay. Now that you've had a chance to actually look
- 16 at the exhibit itself and -- has your opinion changed at all?
- 17 A. Yes, it has. This -- it appears that this was
- 18 sprayed with anhydrant, to develop fingerprints. And that is
- 19 some kind of pattern that was developed with an anhydrant.
- 20 If that's correct. I -- and it doesn't look like -- you
- 21 know, it doesn't look like a blood stain, no.
- Q. Okay. And also -- you talked about the luminol
- 23 trail.
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Singular. And you had -- Jeff Nichols, you know

- 1 that he's the person that was involved in the luminol
- 2 processing of this area from the Tribune on Fourth -- Fourth
- 3 Street going south, and as you can see on this exhibit, going
- 4 south all the way to Broadway.
- 5 A. Yes.
- Q. You understand that, don't you?
- 7 A. Yes, I do. Yes.
- 8 Q. And he testified on direct examination that, as he
- 9 started documenting this luminol trail, or as he started
- 10 using this luminol to detect nonvisible blood, that when he
- 11 got to this point, right in here, about halfway -- halfway
- 12 between this alley and Walnut Street, while he was still on
- 13 this sidewalk here on Fourth, he saw two trails. He saw two
- 14 trails side by side.
- 15 A. Uh-huh.
- 16 Q. And you've seen photographs also of the placards
- 17 that showed two different trails.
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Is that right?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. So you wouldn't have any quarrel with his
- 22 determination that there were two independent trails, at
- 23 least at that particular point.
- 24 A. Well, the only problem that I have, I mean, I -- I
- 25 don't have any quarrel -- if we assume, and I have no reason

- 1 to doubt that he knew what he was looking at when he saw the
- 2 photoluminescence, then I have no reason to doubt that he saw
- 3 two areas that photoluminesced, and that they, in his
- 4 opinion, formed two trails. Without seeing the
- 5 photoluminescence myself, I can't make any comment.
- 6 Q. Okay. And also -- let's go -- I want to just
- 7 briefly summarize what I think your testimony is with regard
- 8 to the blood stain interpretation on the car at the crime
- 9 scene. The blood evidence that you found inside of the car,
- 10 this -- you had low impact, medium impact on the inside
- 11 driver's window. That's consistent with Kent being upright;
- 12 is that correct? And being struck at least twice in an
- 13 upright position.
- 14 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 15 Q. That's right. Because the first time wouldn't be a
- 16 blood-causing event.
- 17 A. That's correct, yes.
- 18 Q. Okay.
- 19 A. Well, it could -- it would be a blood-causing event.
- 20 It wouldn't -- the blood wouldn't be there for --
- 21 Q. To --
- 22 A. -- to have spatter.
- 23 Q. Okay. And -- okay. But then after that -- can you
- 24 please come down off the stand for just a second?
- 25 A. Sure.

- 1 THE COURT: You can take the laser with you if you
- 2 want.
- 3 Would you like to take the laser? I think it's here
- 4 on the bench.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Oh. Yes.
- 6 THE COURT: Right over here.
- 7 Q. And then after that, you focused pretty much on this
- 8 area that's right above this rear wheel; is that correct?
- 9 A. Well, I focused on the whole area of the rear wheel.
- 10 You have to look at the whole picture. And what you see is:
- 11 There's this large stain. There's the staining on the wheel,
- 12 and then there's the staining above the wheel.
- 13 Q. Okay. Let's just talk about the staining above the
- 14 wheel first.
- 15 A. Sure.
- 16 Q. This -- this area right here is something that -- I
- don't quite understand what you said before. Did you say
- 18 that this, these linear marks right here, did you say that
- 19 you thought that was maybe mud?
- 20 A. Yes. That does not appear to be blood to me.
- 21 Q. Okay. How about if you look over here at this
- 22 photograph. 33D. Doesn't that appear to be red, just like
- 23 this is red, just like this is red, which you admitted
- 24 before, that appears to you to be, especially right here,
- 25 impact spatter; correct? I mean --

- 1 A. That's true. But when I -- you know, when I look at
- 2 the totality of it, you've got one picture here that's got a
- 3 little bit of a red tint to it here.
- 4 Q. I mean, are we talking --
- 5 A. There's nothing here. I mean, I can't tell exactly
- 6 what it is that this is showing, based on here. My opinion
- 7 is that these long linear strikes here are probably, and
- 8 again, I'm only basing this on the photograph that I'm
- 9 seeing, and I've got -- you know, the caveat all along has
- 10 been that there's been intervention and everything else.
- 11 This appears more typical of mud. This is not what we would
- 12 see, say, with a castoff stain or anything else. This is --
- 13 this is representative of something that's of a higher
- 14 velocity, to me, because there's no individual staining here.
- 15 It's more long streaks.
- Q. But see, I've got a couple of problems with that.
- 17 My first problem is that the police officer who was actually
- 18 at the scene, Jeff Nichols, the witness who came and
- 19 testified before you, he said that this was castoff spatter.
- 20 He said that this appeared to him to have been cast off.
- 21 Some type of an instrument coming down, downward, from right
- 22 to left. He was at the scene. He's the person that actually
- 23 photographed this. He thought it was blood. And he didn't
- 24 say anything about dirt. Based on that right there, would
- 25 you maybe give -- would you give maybe that a little bit of

- 1 weight in your determination as to whether or not this
- 2 particular part of this photo was mud or maybe castoff?
- 3 A. Well, my comment on that would have been that --
- 4 would be that there would have been a very easy way to
- 5 determine that. And apparently it was not. Because there
- 6 is -- there are very simple tests that you can use to
- 7 determine -- to distinguish what is blood and what is not
- 8 blood on a vehicle. And that wasn't run. As far as castoff
- 9 goes, I think I would disagree that that's castoff.
- 10 Q. Well, if it was --
- 11 A. Let me -- let me rephrase that, if I may. It is --
- 12 it may be castoff in the sense that I think that it's being
- 13 cast off of the wheel, but it is not the same kind of castoff
- 14 that we're talking about with low-velocity spatter.
- 15 Q. Okay. So let me ask you this question. If you
- 16 think that this is mud that was maybe coming off of a wheel,
- 17 all right, at what speed would this be coming off?
- 18 A. Oh, I have no idea.
- 19 Q. How fast would the car be going for mud to be
- 20 projected up onto this upper wheel well that way?
- 21 A. I have no idea. I know --
- 22 Q. Would you agree with me, though, that it would
- 23 probably have to be going at a pretty significant speed?
- 24 A. Not necessarily --
- 25 Q. Well --

- 1 (Counsel and witness talking at the same time.)
- 2 THE COURT: Excuse me. Only one person at a time.
- 3 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.
- 4 THE COURT: Mr. Knight, if you'll allow the witness
- 5 to finish his answer, and then you may proceed with the next
- 6 question.
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: Okay.
- 8 A. You're talking about circular velocity, first of
- 9 all. You're not talking about forward velocity. And this
- 10 wheel is turning, is turning -- the speed of this wheel and
- 11 whatever is coming off of it is what is going to determine
- 12 how quickly or the length or the shape of the spatter pattern
- 13 that comes off of it.
- 14 And in my opinion, and it is only my opinion, what
- 15 you're dealing with here -- and it may -- I don't know when
- 16 it happened or how it happened. Okay. I can't tell you
- 17 that. But when I look at the overall pattern, what I'm
- 18 seeing here is not consistent with what I normally see when
- 19 we're talking about castoff spatter.
- 20 Q. Well, if the tire -- one other thing. If the tire's
- 21 inside -- these tires are not mounted outside the car;
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. Uh-huh.
- Q. The car frame. Wouldn't you expect -- I mean, just
- 25 the way that the tire is mounted on this car, wouldn't you

- 1 expect to see other dirt radiating out, all above this --
- 2 A. Possibly.
- 3 Q. -- this wheel well?
- 4 A. It just depends on how -- when that happened and how
- 5 long it's been there. I have no idea.
- 6 Q. You know, and this is not -- I'm not asking you this
- 7 sarcastically at all. What color is dirt in Fort Worth? I
- 8 mean, is it more of a reddish color?
- 9 A. Well, dirt --
- 10 Q. Are you aware that here in Mid-Missouri dirt pretty
- 11 much is brown?
- 12 A. Well, dirt is dark colored. I'm not -- I'm not
- 13 arguing that. I'm telling you, if there was an issue, then
- 14 there was an easy way to solve the issue, although you can't
- 15 solve it now.
- Q. Well, here's the thing. I'm looking at State's
- 17 Exhibit 72A. And you can see right here, you can see this
- 18 area that you think maybe is dirt. But I don't see anything
- 19 up along the front wheel. And wouldn't you think that it
- 20 probably would be consistent, that if you've got two wheels
- 21 on the same side of the car, and you're going over an area
- 22 that might be dirt or mud or whatever's going to cast up onto
- 23 the car, that we would have mud up here somewhere also?
- A. It's possible.
- 25 Q. Well, wouldn't you -- logically, wouldn't you think

- 1 that would be consistent?
- 2 A. Since I don't know what's happened to that car
- 3 before, since, or after that incident that caused that to
- 4 occur, I have no way of knowing whether it would be there or
- 5 not. If you're asking me, does it always happen that way,
- 6 the answer is no. But you can certainly have spatter and
- 7 dirt, and everyone who has a car certainly knows that, where
- 8 the front wheels are completely not affected, especially if
- 9 it was only the rear wheel that hit whatever it was that
- 10 spread that up.
- 11 Q. Yeah, and I guess that might be applicable, you
- 12 know, if you're doing really sharp turns, going at high rates
- 13 of speed, in order to cast mud up.
- 14 A. Not necessarily --
- 15 Q. -- back tires what caught the mud and not the front
- 16 tires.
- 17 A. Not necessarily.
- 18 Q. Okay. But, see, the jury's going to have a chance
- 19 to look at these exhibits really close when they get back
- 20 there. And your testimony is that this area right here,
- 21 right here -- what -- what color do you think that is?
- 22 A. I -- I -- my testimony is that this, these long
- 23 streaks that are here, is different than what you normally
- 24 see with castoff blood. And in my opinion, based on my
- 25 experience and my own personal experience with automobiles,

- 1 you're not dealing with castoff blood there; you're dealing
- 2 with dirt.
- 3 Q. My question is this: Is this blood right here, in
- 4 your opinion? Does that look like --
- 5 A. That's more consistent with impact spatter. Well,
- 6 it's consistent with castoff spatter.
- 7 O. What color is that?
- 8 A. Reddish orange.
- 9 Q. What color is this area right here that you're
- 10 saying is maybe mud or dirt?
- 11 A. Kind of brown.
- 12 O. You think that that is brown?
- 13 A. I certainly do. I think that this is a different
- 14 color than this on that photograph. Most definitely.
- 15 Q. Okay. What about over on this photograph? A little
- 16 bit different angle. What color is that? Same thing.
- 17 A. First of all, if I may, you don't see those streaks
- 18 in this photograph. I mean, what you see here, I can't tell
- 19 you what color that is. There's some dark streaks there.
- 20 This up here, this could be something that I'm not seeing on
- 21 here. I don't know. I cannot relate necessarily this area
- 22 to that area.
- 23 Q. All right. You have -- around this area, above the
- 24 wheel well, do we have 90-degree spatter?
- 25 A. I didn't see any, no.

- 1 Q. Okay. What about this information right here on the
- 2 wheel?
- 3 A. Well --
- 4 Q. Does that look like 90 degree to you?
- 5 A. Some of this is 90 degree, yes.
- Q. Okay.
- 7 A. As far as I can tell. Or close. It's a high angle.
- 8 So it's between, you know, 70 and 90 degrees. Because
- 9 obviously without doing any measurements, all of these -- I
- 10 don't think any of these are perfect circles. You never see
- 11 that. So I'm not going to pinpoint it to 90 degrees. But it
- 12 is high-angle spatter, yes.
- 13 Q. Would this blood information that you see on the
- 14 wheel at least be consistent with the victim's head being
- 15 above the ground when it was struck with an instrument?
- 16 A. I think that some of it is, yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. What information do you have -- what blood
- 18 information do you have on this car that might be consistent
- 19 with the victim in this case maybe being at knee level, maybe
- 20 this high, when he was struck?
- 21 A. Well, I don't have anything that really says knee
- 22 level to me. What I see is stuff that is down. That's why I
- 23 say, either coming down or on all fours. Because if he's --
- 24 if he's on his knees, but down like this, then his head tends
- 25 to be closer to that --

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. -- to this level.
- 3 Q. Okay. And I'm just about -- almost done here. But,
- 4 as I've said before, the police officer that was at the scene
- 5 testified that this was castoff right here. Okay. And if
- 6 this was, in fact, castoff blood, right here, this area,
- 7 would that be then consistent with the victim's head being in
- 8 this area, right in this area, when it was struck? Assuming
- 9 that this is, in fact, blood and not maybe dirt.
- 10 A. Well, first of all, I don't -- I can't -- you know,
- 11 I can't see any directionality to these -- to these spatters.
- 12 I don't know what he's saying -- what he's using to say it's
- 13 going this way as opposed to going this way. Regardless of
- 14 which way it's going, I don't know that that necessarily
- 15 would put his head anywhere near here, because the same kind
- 16 of spatters, if we're assuming that, and I'm not, because I
- 17 just don't agree with that, but if -- if that is castoff, it
- 18 could still come from an area that's closer to the hubcap.
- 19 But it is --
- 20 Q. Even if the tails are going in this direction?
- 21 A. Well, you know, if the directionality is this way,
- 22 that's going to present a whole new set of questions,
- 23 because --
- Q. That's what the police officer testified about.
- 25 A. All right. Well, then, I have to -- I have to

- 1 respectfully disagree with the police officer, again, because
- 2 when you're -- castoff spatter occurs when the object is
- 3 being swung away. Not when it's coming down. And the reason
- 4 is: Because the blood is pooling as -- as the motion -- the
- 5 upward motion causes the blood to pool down to the end and
- 6 come off as castoff. So --
- 7 Q. I don't mean to -- can I just interject one thing?
- 8 A. Sure.
- 9 Q. Respectfully. So you're saying then that castoff
- 10 does not include times when a weapon maybe is coming down
- 11 before impact. Only when --
- 12 A. Not generally, no.
- 13 Q. Okay. What would you -- how would you describe
- 14 blood that flies off of an instrument as it is coming down?
- 15 What is that called? Is that just called impact? Or what is
- 16 that? Before -- before it makes any contact with
- 17 any other object.
- 18 A. I'm not exactly sure how you would create that kind
- 19 of spatter. If you have a bloody object, and you hold it up
- 20 here, without doing this motion (indicating), if you've got
- 21 this bloody object already that's up here, that you come down
- 22 with --
- Q. Right, right.
- 24 A. -- then I guess it's possible to create some kind of
- 25 spatter that would approximate castoff. But that's not

- 1 generally what happens in beatings.
- 2 Q. What do you call it when you're making -- you're
- 3 talking about a backward motion with a weapon or tool or
- 4 whatever --
- 5 A. Uh-huh.
- 6 Q. -- that's definitely castoff. I just want to know
- 7 what you call -- what would you call it if blood came off
- 8 from a downward motion?
- 9 A. Well, it would be castoff. But the requirements for
- 10 that to happen -- see, that's where we're having our problem.
- 11 Because in order for that to happen, someone would have to
- 12 have a bloody object, okay, in this position (indicating),
- 13 without ever doing this (indicating). Okay. Because this
- 14 action (indicating) is going to -- is going to push the blood
- 15 off of the object. So when you're up here, you're not going
- 16 to have any more blood. If you've got a bloody object, and
- 17 I'm not exactly sure how you'd do this, but I guess if you
- 18 picked it up off the ground, say, and it's dripping with
- 19 blood, and you held it up like this, and then came down with
- 20 it, you could make a castoff stain that way. But in my
- 21 opinion, it would have looked like that. It would be --
- 22 Q. Even if you came down at an angle like this.
- 23 A. It would be more discrete, in my opinion. You'd be
- 24 able to see where those droplets came off. Because this is
- 25 coming off in a stream. This is -- this is coming off of an

- 1 object, again, in my opinion, at a faster rate than the arm
- 2 is going to create.
- 3 Q. Okay. You had an opportunity in court -- my last
- 4 series of questions. You had an opportunity in court to look
- 5 at this notepad. And earlier, on direct examination, you
- 6 said that this was blood transfer.
- 7 A. I said it appeared to be, yes.
- 8 Q. Yeah. And you were fairly confident, though, in
- 9 your -- in your opinion, based on the photograph you saw;
- 10 correct?
- 11 A. Actually, I think I qualified my opinion and said
- 12 that it was based on the photograph that I saw, yes.
- 13 Q. Okay. So based on the photograph that you saw, you
- 14 thought that this right here was blood transfer; correct?
- 15 A. Uh-huh.
- 16 Q. But today, when you see the object close up, right
- 17 here, the physical, tangible object, you changed -- you're
- 18 saying now that, no, you do not believe that that is blood
- 19 transfer; correct?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. Okay. Same thing might hold true for this scenario.
- 22 This, on a photograph, you think is blood. Correct?
- 23 A. No. I think that's not blood.
- Q. I mean, you think it's not blood. Right?
- 25 A. That's correct.

- 1 Q. I'm sorry. But the police officer who was actually
- 2 there, that had the ability to view that -- that item, that
- 3 car, thought that this was, in fact, blood. So, might you
- 4 defer to Jeff Nichols' opinion on that issue?
- 5 A. Since I have no idea what Officer Nichols'
- 6 qualifications are for identifying things as blood, in the
- 7 absence of any chemical test to establish whether it's blood
- 8 or not, no, I can't. My opinion is my opinion.
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 MR. KNIGHT: Nothing further.
- 11 THE COURT: Redirect?
- 12 - -
- 13 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 14 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 15 Q. Looking at the photograph which is State's Exhibit
- 16 33C, is it clear to you that the castoff blood spatter and
- 17 the transfer of blood stain are a different color than the
- 18 things Mr. Knight was asking you about that you say look like
- 19 mud?
- 20 A. It is to me, yes.
- 21 Q. Okay. Is it even more obvious when you see the
- 22 photograph under magnification, in its digital form?
- 23 A. Well, as I said, I mean, this is -- what we're
- 24 boiling down to now is some kind of a visual discrimination,
- 25 based on a photograph, and I will give you that, but, you

- 1 know, it certainly does appear to me to be entirely different
- 2 than the spatter that we're looking at a little further back
- 3 on the car.
- 4 MR. ROGERS: Mr. Weis, could you play the -- display
- 5 the photograph digitally, please?
- 6 Q. So you're telling me that -- you're telling me that
- 7 that looks different in color than that and that?
- 8 A. That's exactly what I'm telling you, yes.
- 9 Q. And you and I appear to be contemporaries of a sort,
- 10 age wise?
- 11 A. I'm 58 years old.
- 12 Q. I will be next month. Have you ever had an
- 13 experience of being in the mud in a car that does not have
- 14 traction control, or Positrack as they called it when we were
- 15 kids?
- 16 A. Absolutely.
- 17 Q. What happens to -- rear wheel drive car especially,
- 18 what happens?
- 19 A. The wheels spin in the back and not in the front.
- 20 Q. And one wheel might spin, and then the other just
- 21 sits there.
- 22 A. Especially -- yeah. It depends on the kind of axle
- 23 you have, but it may be only one of the four wheels that's
- 24 spinning. That's correct.
- MR. ROGERS: Those are all the questions I have,

- 1 Your Honor.
- 2 THE COURT: Recross?
- 3 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 4 - -
- 5 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 6 BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 7 Q. And you're aware, aren't you, that this is a Maxima.
- 8 Correct? Maxima? Japanese vehicle?
- 9 A. Right. I'll give you that.
- 10 Q. And this is a front wheel drive vehicle, isn't it?
- 11 A. Yeah -- I don't know. It could be, yes.
- 12 Q. So we certainly wouldn't have this rear wheel
- 13 spinning out under any circumstances.
- 14 A. Not under the same circumstances that he's talking
- 15 about, no.
- 16 Q. Right.
- 17 A. Of course not.
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Nothing further.
- 19 THE COURT: Any further questions, Mr. Rogers?
- 20 - -
- 21 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 22 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 23 Q. Did you ever have a situation where one wheel goes
- 24 through a mud puddle and the others don't?
- 25 A. Yes.

```
1 MR. ROGERS: That's all.
```

- 2 THE COURT: Anything further?
- 3 MR. KNIGHT: No, Your Honor.
- 4 THE COURT: Would you mind putting the screen down
- 5 so our marshal is able to see?
- 6 MR. WEIS: Sure.
- 7 THE COURT: May we release Mr. Singer? For the
- 8 defendant?
- 9 MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: For the state?
- MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: You're excused, sir. You may take your
- 13 papers and go. Don't take any of ours. Would ask you not to
- 14 discuss your testimony with any other witness, but you're
- 15 free to go.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 17 THE COURT: You may call your next witness,
- 18 Mr. Rogers.
- MR. ROGERS: Jenny Smith, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Would you raise your right hand, please.
- 21 - -
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25

- 1 JENNY SMITH,
- 2 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 3 THE COURT: Would you take the witness stand,
- 4 please.
- 5 - -
- 6 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 7 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 8 Q. Tell us your name, please.
- 9 A. Jenny Smith.
- 10 Q. And how are you employed, Miss Smith?
- 11 A. I am a forensic chemist at the Missouri State
- 12 Highway Patrol crime lab in Jefferson City, Missouri.
- 13 Q. In that connection, did you come into contact with
- 14 some evidence submitted to the crime lab from the Columbia
- 15 Police Department in connection with the death of Kent
- 16 Heitholt?
- 17 A. I did.
- 18 Q. What kind of evidence did you come into custody of?
- 19 A. I received items of clothing from the victim for
- 20 examination for trace evidence.
- 21 Q. Okay. Did you also receive bags which had been
- 22 removed from the victim's hand at the autopsy?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And did you also receive hairs which had been
- 25 removed from the victim's hands at the autopsy?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And did you receive standards with which to compare
- 3 those items?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Let me show you a bunch of stuff; okay? These are
- 6 all evidence bags with numbers on them and initials and
- 7 things. First of all, State's Exhibit 3, would you look in
- 8 there -- it's been cut open on the side, I believe -- and
- 9 tell me, have you seen that item before?
- 10 A. Yes. It is a hair brush.
- 11 Q. And you received that in the laboratory?
- 12 A. Yes. It bears my initials and the date I opened it.
- Q. And what did you do with that hair brush?
- 14 A. It was to be used as a hair standard from the
- 15 victim.
- Q. Now, is it common for somebody's hair to be clipped
- 17 at the time of the autopsy? Or at least a standard to be
- 18 taken?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. But that wasn't done in this case, as far as you
- 21 know.
- 22 A. No, it was not.
- 23 Q. Okay. And would that be maybe because there was a
- 24 great deal of blood in the hair?
- 25 A. I don't know why.

- 1 Q. Okay. But in any event, you got that hair brush for
- 2 the purpose of taking hair from it to use as elimination hair
- 3 in comparison purposes?
- 4 A. Yes. It is purported to have belonged to the
- 5 victim.
- 6 Q. Right. And it's been identified as having belonged
- 7 to the victim by the deceased widow who provided it, so. I'm
- 8 not try to be sneaky here. All right. And calling your
- 9 attention to State's Exhibit 93, did you also receive that in
- 10 the laboratory?
- 11 A. Yes. It bears my initials and the date I opened it.
- 12 O. And what was in it?
- 13 A. This is a -- part of it is hair standards taken from
- 14 Charles Erickson.
- 15 Q. And also what are called buccal or buccal swabs?
- 16 A. Buccal swabs, yes.
- Q. Which are like DNA swabs?
- 18 A. Yes. I would not have examined the buccal swabs.
- 19 Just the hair standards.
- Q. Of Mr. Erickson.
- 21 A. That's right.
- 22 Q. And show you what's been received in evidence as
- 23 State's Exhibit 92.
- 24 A. Yes. This bears my initials and the date I opened
- 25 it.

- 1 Q. And what is that?
- A. Hair standards and buccal swabs from Ryan Ferguson.
- 3 Q. And now I'm going to hand you what has been marked
- 4 State's Exhibit 83. And that's an evidence bag. And did you
- 5 receive that in the laboratory also?
- 6 A. Yes. It bears my initials as well and our lab
- 7 number.
- 8 Q. And what was in that when you opened it?
- 9 A. It was a paper bag.
- 10 Q. And was that bag marked, indicating it had been the
- 11 bag removed from the hand -- one of the hands of Kent
- 12 Heitholt at the time of the autopsy?
- 13 A. Yes. His left hand.
- Q. And is that bag in an evidence bag now?
- 15 A. Yes. It's a bag containing the bag.
- 16 Q. And what about -- the bag from a bag. And what's it
- 17 marked? It's got a red sticker on the other side.
- 18 A. State's Exhibit 83.
- 19 Q. Okay. So those are both marked State's Exhibit 83.
- 20 Is that correct?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. And that's the bag that you removed from this bag.
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And what did you do when you removed this smaller
- 25 bag from the larger bag, State's Exhibit 83?

- 1 A. Well, anything that might have dropped off the
- 2 victim's hand into that bag would be of interest to me. So
- 3 the bag was -- was examined for any extraneous debris that
- 4 might have fallen off the hand.
- 5 Q. And when you say "extraneous debris," what do you
- 6 mean?
- 7 A. Hairs, fibers, particles. Anything that might have
- 8 fallen off.
- 9 Q. And did you find extraneous debris in the left hand
- 10 bag, 83?
- 11 A. There were a few hairs.
- 12 Q. Okay. And giving you what's been marked Exhibit 84,
- 13 another bag, does that have your initials on it?
- 14 A. Yes, it does.
- 15 Q. And removing a smaller bag from the bag, also marked
- 16 State's Exhibit 84, what is that?
- 17 A. This is the bag that was removed -- or purportedly
- 18 removed from the victim's right hand.
- 19 Q. Okay. And did you also look for trace evidence in
- 20 it?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. And what did you find, if anything?
- 23 A. There were also a few hairs in this bag as well.
- Q. Okay. Now I'm going to hand you what has been
- 25 marked State's Exhibit 85. And I will tell you that this is

- 1 another paper bag that contains some boxes inside of it. So
- 2 would you look at those, please.
- 3 A. These were items collected at autopsy from the
- 4 victim.
- 5 Q. Including hairs from his hands.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Okay. And do they also include the hairs that you
- 8 collected from the bags in Exhibits 83 and 84?
- 9 A. That would have been separate. Those would have
- 10 been kept separate. The ones from the bags and ones from
- 11 autopsy.
- 12 Q. Okay. How many boxes are in here?
- 13 A. Four boxes.
- Q. And they were all --
- 15 A. Two are fingernail clippings, or scrapings, and two
- 16 were hair, one from left hand, one from right hand, that had
- 17 been collected at autopsy.
- 18 Q. Okay. Working with what we've got now, did you do
- 19 comparisons microscopically? Is that how you did it?
- 20 A. Yes. I would have been examining all hairs removed
- 21 from all these items, to determine if there were any hairs
- 22 that were dissimilar to the victim's hairs.
- 23 Q. Okay. And did you, in fact, find hairs that were
- 24 dissimilar to the victim's hairs?
- 25 A. I did find one hair that appeared to not be

- 1 consistent microscopically with the victim's hairs that were
- 2 from the hair brush.
- 3 Q. And did you also find other hair fragments that were
- 4 not suitable for microscopic comparison?
- 5 A. Yes. There were many fragments and limb hairs that
- 6 we don't normally proceed with microscopic exams on.
- 7 Q. And you say "limb hairs." And that sounds fairly
- 8 self-explanatory. Is that a hair that's not on your head,
- 9 but on some limb, leg, arm, hand?
- 10 A. That's right.
- 11 Q. Some other body hairs too?
- 12 A. That's right.
- 13 Q. If it came from my chest, is that a limb hair?
- 14 A. No. It would mostly be arms and legs.
- 15 Q. Okay. I'm going to hand you what have been
- 16 marked -- when you were doing microscopic comparison, would
- 17 you mount these things on slides?
- 18 A. Yes. They -- the ones I would select to proceed
- 19 with microscopic comparisons, we would mount it on slides and
- 20 compare it on a dual microscope with hairs from the victim.
- 21 Q. Once you did this comparison, were there some items
- 22 that you chose to send on to the FBI laboratory for further
- 23 analysis?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And that happened on more than one occasion,

- 1 with regard to this case?
- 2 A. Yes. I believe in December of '04 and then in July
- 3 of '05.
- 4 Q. Okay. I'm going to ask you to look at these items
- 5 which have been marked for identification as Defendant's
- 6 Exhibits R, S, and T. Open that, please, starting with
- 7 Exhibit R. And that's not the envelope you used, is it?
- 8 A. No. It does not bear any of my markings.
- 9 Q. Okay. In fact, the red tape there says, "Federal
- 10 Bureau of Investigation" on it; right?
- 11 A. That's right.
- 12 Q. Okay. What's in that envelope?
- 13 A. I really can't identify these. They do not have my
- 14 markings on them.
- Q. Okay. So you don't know what that is.
- 16 A. (Shaking head from side to side.)
- Q. All right. How about Exhibit S?
- You've removed three small envelopes; is that
- 19 correct?
- 20 A. Yes, I have. And again, they do not bear my
- 21 markings, or my handwriting, so I really can't identify them,
- 22 except for their labeling is printed on them.
- 23 Q. Okay. And the labeling is consistent with the items
- 24 that you sent from your laboratory to the FBI?
- 25 A. These were packaged by Cary Maloney, a fellow

- 1 criminalist at the highway patrol.
- Q. Who works in the same lab you do?
- 3 A. Yes.
- Q. And he's the DNA guy who testified yesterday?
- 5 A. I don't know when he testified.
- 6 Q. DNA guy.
- 7 A. Okay. Yes.
- 8 Q. Okay. Thanks. And open Exhibit T, please.
- 9 A. (Complying.)
- 10 These are microscope hair slides that were prepared
- 11 by me.
- 12 Q. Okay. In Exhibit T we have hit the jackpot here;
- 13 right?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. These are the slides that you prepared in connection
- 16 with this investigation that were submitted to the FBI lab
- 17 for further testing.
- 18 A. Yes. There would be a head hair control standard
- 19 and -- from the victim. Well, this was a secondary hair
- 20 control from the hair brush.
- 21 Q. Exhibit 3.
- 22 A. And hair slides prepared from the -- Mr. Erickson
- 23 and Mr. Ferguson.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, at this time I would offer

- 1 Defendant's Exhibit T.
- 2 MR. KNIGHT: No objection.
- 3 THE COURT: Defendant's Exhibit T, as in Thomas?
- 4 MR. ROGERS: Yes.
- 5 THE COURT: Is admitted.
- 6 - -
- 7 Defendant's Exhibit T admitted into evidence.
- 8 - -
- 9 A. May I clarify further? That I believe there -- I
- 10 did not open those slide boxes, but there should also have
- 11 been a slide in there containing the hair in question, from
- 12 the right hand of the victim.
- 13 Q. Okay. You're saying a hair from the right hand of
- 14 Mr. Heitholt was not consistent with the standards that you
- 15 had been given, microscopically.
- 16 A. The hair in question, that was recovered from the
- 17 victim's right hand, was not consistent microscopically with
- 18 his -- the hair from the hair brush that was from the victim.
- 19 And that hair was of interest and sent on to the FBI for
- 20 further mitochondrial DNA testing. And that hair, I believe
- 21 part of it should still be remaining with those hair
- 22 standards.
- Q. Okay. And the FBI people who looked at it would
- 24 know that.
- 25 A. Yeah, they would know that.

- 1 Q. Okay. You said mitochondrial DNA testing. What is
- 2 that?
- 3 A. I am a trace evidence chemist, and that is outside
- 4 my area.
- 5 Q. Okay. Don't worry about it. We'll have somebody
- 6 else tell us.
- 7 Do you know whether or not that's an expensive
- 8 procedure to use?
- 9 MR. KNIGHT: I'm sorry, Your Honor. I'd object.
- 10 That's hearsay.
- MR. ROGERS: That's fine. I'll withdraw it.
- 12 I have no further questions. Thank you.
- 13 THE COURT: You may inquire.
- 14 - -
- 15 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 17 Q. So microscopic testing, that's only done on head
- 18 hairs that are longer than what?
- 19 A. Generally about an inch.
- 20 Q. Okay. And when you're looking at hairs, you're
- 21 looking at them macroscopically, which means just eyeballing
- 22 them; is that correct?
- 23 A. That would be the initial exam.
- Q. Okay. And then some -- in some cases you decide to
- 25 look at hairs microscopically. Under a microscopic. Is that

- 1 right?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Okay. And what kind of a microscope do you use?
- 4 A. It will magnify up to 400 times.
- Q. Okay.
- 6 A. It's a polarized light microscope and also has just
- 7 transmitted light.
- 8 Q. All right. So when you decide to do microscopic, it
- 9 has to be on a head hair that's longer than an inch. So you
- 10 don't do microscopic testing on body hairs, limb hairs; is
- 11 that correct?
- 12 A. And hair fragments.
- 13 Q. Yeah. I meant to say: And hair fragments. And
- 14 hair fragments then would be less than an inch. Basically.
- 15 Is that correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. And if you look at a head hair, and that head
- 18 hair looks to be microscopically similar -- like in this
- 19 case, you looked at a number of hairs, and some of those
- 20 hairs under the microscope looked to be similar to what was
- 21 provided to you as the victim's hair standard; is that
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And under those circumstances, when you got those
- 25 microscopic similarities, those hairs that you were looking

- 1 at that maybe were recovered from the crime scene, similar to
- 2 the victim's hair standard, you're not going to recommend
- 3 that any further testing be done; is that correct?
- 4 A. That's right.
- 5 Q. Generally speaking.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. But in cases where you find dissimilarities between
- 8 maybe the victim and -- the victim's standards and the hair
- 9 that's been recovered at the crime scene, you might, under
- 10 those circumstances, recommend that mitochondrial DNA testing
- 11 be performed; is that correct?
- 12 A. Yes. I'm doing somewhat of a screen.
- 13 Q. Okay. And mitochondrial DNA can't be done at the
- 14 Missouri State Highway Patrol crime lab right now; is that
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. That's correct.
- Q. Okay. It's a very expensive procedure; the
- 18 equipment isn't in place down there to do it; is that
- 19 correct?
- 20 A. We don't do mitochondrial DNA testing.
- 21 Q. How many hairs on average does a person lose per
- 22 day?
- 23 A. The reports I've heard range anywhere from 80 to 120
- 24 hairs a day. Average.
- 25 Q. And tell us about -- what's -- what is primary hair

- 1 transfer?
- 2 A. That would be if two people come into physical
- 3 contact and the hair from person A is transferred to person
- 4 B. That's a primary transfer.
- 5 Q. And that would pretty much be, if we're talking
- 6 about a head hair, that would be the head hair from person A
- 7 going directly from the head of person A onto something on
- 8 person B; is that correct?
- 9 A. Yes. Head hair would be of interest to us. Not the
- 10 other hairs.
- 11 Q. Well, okay. I was just using that as an example.
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Or maybe it could even be a limb hair. But it would
- 14 have to go directly from the limb, I guess, over to the other
- 15 person; is that correct? To be a primary hair transfer.
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Okay. What is a secondary hair transfer?
- 18 A. That would be like person A sits in a theater seat,
- 19 drops a hair on the seat, person B comes and sits in that
- 20 seat, and the hair gets on his clothing. That would be
- 21 secondary. It -- the hair is moved twice.
- 22 Q. Okay. So, in this case, you could easily have --
- 23 any of these hairs that you looked at could have been either
- 24 primary or secondary hair transfers; is that correct?
- MR. ROGERS: Objection. Calls for speculation.

- 1 THE COURT: Sustained.
- Q. Okay. I'm going to move right on to the testing
- 3 that you did. You had the victim's hair brush. You had
- 4 standards from the defendant; from Charles Erickson. And
- 5 then you also looked at one hair, isn't that correct,
- 6 Missouri State Highway Patrol number 8, which is our 83,
- 7 which should be in front of you, which was the paper bag from
- 8 Kent Heitholt's left hand.
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Do you want to go ahead and look at that? Because
- 11 you talked about hairs, plural, I think, with regard to that
- 12 piece of evidence, but in fact, when you looked inside that
- 13 bag, or really both of those bags, you only found one hair;
- 14 is that right?
- 15 A. I believe I found a limb hair.
- Q. Okay. One limb hair. And do you need to look at
- 17 your notes, to just confirm that? Or --
- 18 A. I am looking at my notes.
- 19 Q. Okay. And it was a limb hair; correct?
- 20 A. It appeared to be, yes.
- 21 Q. But there was just one hair.
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. And that limb hair, in July of 2005, was sent
- 24 to the FBI for mitochondrial testing; is that correct?
- 25 A. Yes, it was.

- 1 Q. Okay. And then if you could also take a look there
- 2 at State's Exhibit 84, which was, correct me if I'm wrong,
- 3 but that was the hand bag from the right hand on Kent
- 4 Heitholt; is that correct?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And in that bag you located two head hairs;
- 7 is that right?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And one of those head hairs you found was not
- 10 microscopically similar to the victim's hair, so that hair
- 11 was sent to the FBI for mito testing; is that correct?
- 12 A. That's right.
- 13 Q. Okay. And then you found another head hair in that
- 14 bag, didn't you, and you did microscopic analysis on that.
- 15 You found that that was microscopically similar to the
- 16 victim's hair; correct?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And because of that finding, that hair was not sent
- 19 for mitochondrial testing at least; is that correct?
- 20 A. It was not.
- 21 Q. Okay. But -- you testified earlier that -- you said
- 22 something about -- let's just talk about this bag that you
- 23 looked at, where you found the two hairs from the victim's
- 24 right hand. Right? Those bags; correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. You don't know whether or not either one of those
- 2 hairs was on the victim's hand at any time, do you?
- 3 A. No. They were recovered out of the bag that had
- 4 been on his hand.
- 5 Q. No. Because you don't have any personal
- 6 knowledge -- we've had a witness come and testify about the
- 7 collection of that hand bag and how he put the hand bag into
- 8 the bigger bag and sealed it all up and sent it over to you.
- 9 But you don't have any personal knowledge, do you, about
- 10 either one of those hairs at any time being directly on
- 11 actually the right hand of the victim in this case, Kent
- 12 Heitholt.
- 13 A. No. They were just in a bag purported to be taken
- 14 from his right hand. I don't know how they got there.
- 15 Q. And of course you don't have any personal knowledge
- of these hairs ever being on the victim's hand; is that
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. That's right.
- 19 Q. Okay. So then let's get to State's Exhibit 85 -- I
- 20 think you've got that in front of you -- which was four
- 21 boxes. And two of those boxes were labeled as hairs
- 22 collected from Kent's hands at autopsy, I believe. Do you
- 23 see those boxes in there? Do you want to take them out?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Can you take those boxes out, by the way?

- 1 The two boxes that are the hairs that were actually collected
- 2 from his hands at autopsy? Do you have those in front of you
- 3 now?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Okay. And 10C, there were four hairs in that box;
- 6 is that correct?
- 7 A. That's right.
- 8 Q. Okay. And 10C is labeled as "head hairs from Kent's
- 9 right hand"; is that correct?
- 10 A. It was labeled "hairs from victim's right hand."
- 11 Q. Okay.
- 12 A. It doesn't say "head hairs."
- 13 Q. Okay. I'm sorry. But you -- you analyzed those
- 14 hairs, didn't you?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. And you did microscopic comparisons of those hairs;
- 17 is that right?
- 18 A. I did.
- 19 Q. And you found that all four of those hairs that were
- 20 collected from his right hand were all microscopically
- 21 similar to the victim's hair; is that correct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. So those hairs in that box, they were not sent to
- 24 the FBI for mitochondrial testing; correct?
- 25 A. No. There was not an indication to do so.

- 1 Q. And that would be per your procedures, your protocol
- 2 out there at the highway patrol, when you have microscopic
- 3 comparisons and you find similarities, they're similar?
- 4 Known standard, victim, and the hairs that you found, when
- 5 you find that those are similar, you don't send those on.
- 6 Correct?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. All right. And same thing with 10D. That's labeled
- 9 as "hairs from the victim's left hand"; is that correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Okay. And there were two hairs in that box; is that
- 12 right?
- 13 A. That's right.
- 14 Q. Okay. And you did microscopic comparisons on those;
- 15 is that right?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Because they were head hairs of sufficient length to
- 18 do so; is that right?
- 19 A. That's right.
- Q. And what were the results of your tests?
- 21 A. They were not similar to the victim's secondary hair
- 22 standard.
- Q. I'm sorry?
- 24 A. They were not consistent with the victim's -- or
- 25 excuse me. They were consistent with the victim's secondary

- 1 hair standards.
- 2 Q. Okay. Microscopically consistent with the victim's
- 3 hair standards; correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And so you did not, because of that, following
- 6 protocol at the highway patrol, you did not send those off to
- 7 the FBI for additional mito testing; correct?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. So -- you also tested other evidence in this case.
- 10 You looked at State's Exhibit 35, which was your number 13.
- 11 Highway Patrol number 13. And do you remember looking at the
- 12 victim's pants?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. And you did comparisons on some hairs that
- were obtained from there; is that correct?
- 16 A. I noted that there -- there were some hairs. I
- 17 believe they were mostly limb hairs; possibly some hair
- 18 fragments. I didn't mount anything for microscopic
- 19 comparisons from the pants.
- 20 Q. And what were the results of your tests on State's
- 21 Exhibit -- well, it's actually Missouri State Highway Patrol
- 22 number 13, our number 35?
- 23 A. These hairs looked macroscopically consistent with
- 24 the other hairs on the clothing and the victim's standards.
- 25 There didn't appear to be anything that was foreign to him.

- 1 Q. Okay. And you also -- you also analyzed Missouri
- 2 State Highway Patrol number 15A and 15B; is that correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And those items were the victim's T-shirt and
- 5 sweater; correct?
- 6 A. That's right.
- 7 Q. And before you looked at those, did you basically
- 8 beat them down over some type of, I don't know what you had
- 9 in front of you, some type of paper or something, to collect
- 10 items that came off these items?
- 11 A. Yes. They're hung up on some clips over butcher
- 12 block paper and shook down, to collect anything that falls
- 13 off of them.
- 14 Q. Okay. And what did you do then with these? Did you
- 15 find hairs then?
- 16 A. Yes. There were many hairs collected from the
- 17 sweater and T-shirt.
- 18 Q. What did you do with those hairs?
- 19 A. They are preserved. And I sift through them, under
- 20 stereoscope, looking for any debris that might be useful for
- 21 further comparisons. I also pick hairs out of interest that
- 22 are longer than an inch and have a root on them and are --
- 23 for possible microscopic exams. I picked about seven hairs
- 24 out of this for microscopic exams, although there were many
- 25 hairs.

- 1 Q. Well, all the hairs that you saw at least initially
- 2 you believed to be macroscopically similar; is that correct?
- 3 A. Yes. There were --
- 4 Q. To the victim's hair.
- 5 A. Yes. Although there were some short, darker
- 6 fragments that were -- that were later sent for more testing.
- 7 They were beyond  $\operatorname{\mathsf{--}}$  they were too short for me to do
- 8 microscopic testing, but they did appear a little bit darker
- 9 than the other hairs in that collection.
- 10 Q. And you sent those on over to the FBI for
- 11 mitochondrial testing; is that correct?
- 12 A. Yes. That was in July of this year, those were sent
- 13 off.
- 14 Q. And were you shown those hairs? Is that one of
- 15 those exhibits, defendant -- that we have defendant --
- 16 defendant's exhibit stickers on? Do you remember?
- 17 A. It would have not been -- no, this would not have
- 18 been that second shipment of hairs. That was the first
- 19 shipment of hairs.
- 20 Q. You also did microscopic comparisons on hairs that
- 21 came from the sweater and the T-shirt; is that right?
- 22 A. Yes. I selected a few off of those items for
- 23 microscopic comparisons. And they all appeared to be
- 24 consistent with the victim's head hairs.
- 25 Q. Okay. Now, wrapping up here, you were speaking

- 1 earlier, and you said people lose an average of maybe 80
- 2 hairs per day? And how are these hairs lost? Generally.
- 3 Mostly.
- 4 A. How many?
- 5 Q. Didn't you say 80?
- 6 A. 80 to 120.
- 7 Q. Okay. And how are these hairs lost? Usually.
- 8 A. The hair has reached the end of its growth phase and
- 9 isn't -- the root goes into a resting phase and is passively
- 10 shed.
- 11 Q. Okay. And then you also talked about primary hair
- 12 transfers and secondary hair transfers; is that correct?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. And you talked about -- there are a number of
- 15 different ways that hairs can be transferred to people. I
- 16 mean, just because somebody has a hair on him doesn't mean
- 17 that that hair came from him. You can't tell. You can't
- 18 tell the source of the hair, can you?
- 19 A. No.
- 20 Q. I mean, because if you have a hair, say, on a piece
- 21 of clothing or on the body or something, that hair could be
- 22 transferred in a number of different ways to that person; is
- 23 that right?
- 24 A. You can't tell whether it was a primary or secondary
- 25 or even a tertiary transfer.

- 1 Q. Okay. So, for instance, in this case, the victim in
- 2 this case could have picked up hair from maybe a sporting
- 3 event that he attended earlier that day; correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Is that possible? He could have picked up hair that
- 6 he -- he could have picked up hair from a restaurant that he
- 7 went to days before; isn't that correct? And still had it on
- 8 his body somewhere; is that right?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. There are a number of different ways that
- 11 people can collect hairs and retain hairs; is that right --
- 12 A. That's right.
- 13 Q. -- that aren't their own.
- 14 A. It's not uncommon.
- 15 Q. Okay. And in this case, you didn't find any hairs
- 16 that were consistent with Ryan Ferguson's hairs or Chuck
- 17 Erickson's hairs; is that correct?
- 18 A. That's correct.
- 19 Q. Okay. And that does not mean, though, that they
- 20 were not at the crime scene; correct?
- 21 A. It does not.
- 22 Q. Okay. And for a couple of different reasons. First
- of all, their hairs -- weren't there -- hairs from one of
- 24 those individuals would have had to have fallen out at the
- 25 crime scene; correct?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And there's no quarantee that that's going to happen
- 3 in the middle of a crime; isn't that right?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 Q. Okay. And the second challenge, even if hairs from
- 6 either one of those individuals did fall out at the crime
- 7 scene, the second challenge would be to actually find one of
- 8 those hairs; isn't that correct?
- 9 A. That's correct. And as I said, I found many, many
- 10 hairs on all of this evidence.
- 11 Q. Yeah, I know, but I'm --
- 12 A. So, I mean, finding that one in hundreds of hairs
- 13 could be a challenge.
- 14 Q. And you also know that in crimes where we have close
- 15 contact between defendants and victims, talking about maybe
- 16 assault situations, it's extremely rare, isn't it, to have a
- 17 transfer from either the defendant to a victim or victim to a
- 18 defendant. Isn't that correct?
- 19 A. I wouldn't call it extremely rare. Is that what
- 20 you -- was that your characterization?
- Q. Well, rare, at least?
- 22 A. Oh. That is -- no, it's not rare.
- 23 Q. Well --
- A. But it's not necessarily -- you're not always going
- 25 to find that transfer. But it is not uncommon to find a

- 1 transfer.
- Q. Well, didn't you and I just discuss this on the
- 3 phone last week?
- 4 MR. ROGERS: I'll object, Your Honor.
- 5 MR. KNIGHT: This is cross-examination.
- 6 MR. ROGERS: I'll withdraw the objection.
- 7 Q. Didn't you and I just discuss on the phone last week
- 8 a study where, in cases where you had close physical contact,
- 9 violent crimes, close physical contact between defendants and
- 10 victims, that in only 10 percent of those cases would we
- 11 have -- would we expect to find either a defendant's hair on
- 12 the victim or a victim's hair on the defendant? Isn't that
- 13 true? We discussed that scenario.
- 14 A. We discussed that, and I guess in my mind, that's
- 15 not extremely rare.
- Q. No. No. My question is: Did we discuss that
- 17 scenario, though?
- 18 A. Yes, we did.
- 19 Q. That only 10 percent of the time we have defendant's
- 20 hair on victim or victim's hair on defendant; right?
- 21 A. Yes. That was a study done in Canada.
- 22 Q. And isn't it true that on the telephone you told me
- 23 that you would not dispute that. That you thought that
- 24 sounded about right. 10 percent of the time.
- 25 A. That's a reasonable figure.

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. But, to me, that still makes it -- it's common
- 3 enough that we look for those head hairs. Even 10 percent is
- 4 common enough for us to look for those --
- 5 Q. Sure. I understand that. But really, you would not
- 6 dispute that study that said that 10 percent of the time we
- 7 can have transfer of the victim to defendant or defendant to
- 8 victim.
- 9 A. That's a reasonable figure, from my experience.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: Nothing further.
- 12 THE COURT: Redirect?
- MR. ROGERS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 14 - -
- 15 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 17 Q. Ma'am, you, I assume, don't have any studies about
- 18 the frequency of a foreign hair being found in the bag used
- 19 to wrap the bloody hand of a murder victim who was beat in a
- 20 very violent manner being consistent or inconsistent with
- 21 that of the person who actually did the beating. Is that a
- 22 fair statement?
- 23 A. That would --
- Q. No 10 percent, no 20 percent, no 90 percent.
- 25 A. That would be very precise conditions, and I'm sure

- 1 there hasn't been any studies that fit that precise -- those
- 2 precise conditions.
- Q. Okay.
- 4 A. So I would not know what those chances are.
- 5 O. And I want to make sure I did not misunderstand.
- 6 You talked with Mr. Knight about a number of hairs that you
- 7 had examined, and some that you couldn't examine but sent on
- 8 to be examined. But there were also many other hairs and
- 9 hair fragments that were recovered and seen by you during
- 10 your examination of the clothing and things that you did not
- 11 select to examine microscopically; is that true?
- 12 A. That's true, because they did have a general
- 13 appearance of consistency with that of the victim's hair and
- 14 other hairs that were on the items of evidence.
- 15 Q. And that we can understand. And kind of, if you got
- 16 zillions of hairs, then you don't want to look at the ones
- 17 that look the same; you want to look at the ones that look
- 18 different. Right?
- 19 A. That's right. And that's what my screening is all
- 20 about, to find hairs that are different.
- 21 Q. Okay. And here you found one head hair that was
- 22 definitely different.
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And that was the head hair found in the bag wrapped
- 25 around the right hand of the decedent after the scrub;

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. It was from that bag, yes.
- 3 Q. And it would be very unusual for somebody to get a
- 4 hair on their hand at a sporting event earlier in the day, go
- 5 home, have dinner with their wife and family, go back to
- 6 work --
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, at this point --
- 8 Q. -- work for a couple of hours --
- 9 MR. KNIGHT: I'm sorry. I'd have to object to the
- 10 leading form of the question.
- 11 THE COURT: Well, I haven't heard the whole
- 12 question. If you want to continue, I'll --
- 13 MR. ROGERS: Yeah, I do, because -- I think we need
- 14 all of those factors put in.
- 15 MR. KNIGHT: I would object to him commenting on the
- 16 question.
- 17 Q. And then have that hair still remain at 2:00 in the
- 18 morning, on that right hand, just coincidentally when they
- 19 happened to be beaten to death.
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: Once again, Your Honor, I'm going to
- 21 object to the leading form of the question.
- 22 THE COURT: The objection to the form of the
- 23 question is sustained.
- 24 Q. Considering the factors that I enumerated in the
- 25 question, would that be -- would you find the foreign hair on

- 1 the right hand of interest with regard to an identification
- 2 of the possible perpetrator of the beating?
- 3 MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, I'd object. Well,
- 4 speculation. Foundation. Both. Form of the question also.
- 5 Leading, for sure.
- 6 THE COURT: The objection is sustained as to the
- 7 form of the question.
- 8 Q. Let me go at it a different way. You testified
- 9 that, on average, people lose 80 to 120 head hairs per day?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Of course, people like me don't. Or if so, they're
- 12 not suitable for comparison. Right?
- 13 A. Right.
- 14 Q. But we don't walk through a sea of hair every day
- 15 that just sticks with us all the time, do we?
- 16 A. I -- no. I mean --
- 17 Q. Okay.
- 18 A. Not a sea of hair.
- 19 Q. Right. And it is -- assuming somebody has a hair
- 20 which has reached its growth limit and is ready to fall out,
- 21 if somebody is involved in violent activity, that might
- 22 provide the impetus to make the hair fall out.
- 23 A. That's possible.
- Q. And if somebody is involved in a struggle where
- 25 somebody's trying to defend themselves, somebody might, in

- 1 fact, lose a hair during that struggle.
- 2 A. Well, yes. And that's the whole point of why I
- 3 examine clothing from victims. I'm looking for hairs that
- 4 might have transferred to him.
- 5 Q. And even though you can't say with certainty that
- 6 that hair came during the struggle, you certainly want to
- 7 know whose hair that is, don't you?
- 8 A. It would be a hair of interest.
- 9 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- 10 MR. ROGERS: That's all the questions I have.
- 11 THE COURT: Recross?
- 12 - -
- 13 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 14 BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 15 Q. And like you said before, the hair in this case
- 16 could have come from anywhere. Could have come from
- 17 attending a sporting event. Could have come from a
- 18 restaurant. Could have come at any time. That hair could
- 19 have been deposited on his body any time. Isn't that
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. Yes, it is.
- 22 MR. KNIGHT: Okay. Nothing further.
- THE COURT: Redirect?
- 24 - -

25

## 1 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 3 Q. It could have come from one of his assailants --
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, I'd object.
- 5 MR. ROGERS: Oh, I thought you were done. I'm
- 6 sorry.
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: No. I was just -- the way you're
- 8 starting that question out, it seems to me to be pretty
- 9 leading. And I was going to object to the leading form of
- 10 the question.
- 11 Q. Could -- tell us whether or not it could have come
- 12 from one of the assailants during the violent struggle that
- 13 caused his death.
- 14 A. Yes. And that's why it's a hair of interest.
- 15 Q. And do you have any scientific basis for assessing
- 16 probabilities of coming from a sporting event the day before
- 17 as opposed to coming during the struggle?
- 18 A. No.
- MR. ROGERS: Thank you.
- 20 THE COURT: Anything further, Mr. Knight?
- 21 MR. KNIGHT: Nothing further, Your Honor.
- 22 THE COURT: May this witness be finally excused for
- 23 the defendant?
- MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 25 THE COURT: For the state?

- 1 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor.
- 2 THE COURT: You're excused. Would ask you not to
- 3 discuss your testimony with any other witness. And do not
- 4 take any of the exhibits that may be deposited there. If you
- 5 have your own notes or whatever, that's fine. But anything
- 6 that looks like a bag with a red sticker on it or a box, if
- 7 you'd leave it behind, please.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Sure.
- 9 THE COURT: Thank you.
- 10 You may call your next witness.
- MR. ROGERS: Karen Lanning, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: Would you raise your right hand.
- 13 - -
- 14 KAREN ANN LANNING,
- 15 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 16 THE COURT: Would you take the witness stand,
- 17 please.
- 18 - -
- 19 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. ROGERS:
- Q. Good afternoon, Miss Lanning.
- 22 A. Good afternoon.
- 23 Q. State your name for the record, please.
- 24 A. Karen Ann Lanning. Lanning is spelled
- 25 L-a-n-n-i-n-g.

- 1 Q. And you appear to have testified before?
- 2 A. Yes, I have.
- 3 Q. Okay. How are you employed?
- 4 A. I am a physical scientist in the trace evidence unit
- 5 of the Federal Bureau of Investigation laboratory in
- 6 Quantico, Virginia.
- 7 Q. And that's by Washington, D.C.?
- 8 A. Yes, it is.
- 9 Q. And did you have occasion in your occupation to come
- 10 into possession of items sent to you by the Missouri State
- 11 Highway Patrol Laboratory relating to the death of Kent
- 12 Heitholt?
- 13 A. Yes, I did.
- 14 Q. And I want to show you what have been marked for
- 15 identification as Defendant's Exhibits R, S, and T. And are
- 16 those things that you've seen before?
- 17 A. Yes, they are.
- Q. And could you tell us what's in Exhibit R.
- 19 A. In which one?
- 20 Q. R.
- 21 A. It is a hair identified as specimen Q1.1. It's
- 22 sublabeled. It was a hair identified to me as coming from
- 23 Mr. Heitholt's hand. And it has been placed in these tubes
- 24 by myself.
- Q. Okay. So you put it in the tubes that are inside

- 1 there?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. And that's the hair from the right hand of Kent
- 4 Heitholt?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 MR. ROGERS: And Your Honor, at this time I'd offer
- 7 Defendant's Exhibit R.
- 8 THE COURT: Do you have any objection, Mr. -- is it
- 9 Mr. Knight or Mr. Crane?
- 10 MR. KNIGHT: No, Your Honor. The only objection I
- 11 have is that it came from his hand. But no, I don't have
- 12 objection to the admission of that exhibit.
- 13 THE COURT: Exhibit R is admitted.
- 14 - -
- 15 Defendant's Exhibit R admitted into evidence.
- 16 - -
- 17 Q. Now Exhibit S.
- 18 A. Actually, Exhibit S -- I misspoke earlier. I did
- 19 not examine these items. I recognize FBI markings, but I did
- 20 not examine those items.
- 21 Q. Okay. And those are -- we'll talk to somebody else
- 22 about those. Go ahead. And Exhibit T?
- 23 A. Yes. These items I recognize. And again, these
- 24 were specimen Q1 and Q2. The Q1 was the hair identified to
- 25 me as from Mr. Heitholt's right hand, which I had removed.

- 1 The item Q2 was a hair brush identified to me as belonging to
- 2 Mr. Heitholt. Item K1 was a head hair sample identified to
- 3 me as belonging to Ryan Ferguson. And item K2 was a head
- 4 hair sample identified to me as coming from Charles Erickson.
- 5 Q. Okay. And is it -- is the question hair, which you
- 6 said was identified to you as being from the right hand of
- 7 Mr. Heitholt, the same in Exhibit T as it is in Exhibit R?
- 8 A. No. There were two hairs on the initial Q1 item.
- 9 One of those hairs was removed and subsequently labeled as
- 10 Q1.1. That's in specimen R.
- 11 Q. Okay. So two different ones.
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. And what type of examination did you conduct with
- 14 those hairs?
- 15 A. I conducted a microscopic comparison on those hairs.
- 16 I compared the head hair, which is now specimen Q1.1, to
- 17 hairs from the hair brush, as well as to the two known
- 18 samples, and concluded that the one head hair identified as
- 19 Q1.1 exhibited similarities and differences to hairs from the
- 20 hair brush. So there was no conclusion as to whether or not
- 21 that hair possibly could have come from Mr. Heitholt. And I
- 22 compared that hair to the known head hair samples from
- 23 Mr. Ferguson and Mr. Erickson, and those hairs were
- 24 microscopically dissimilar to those -- to the Q1.1 sample.
- 25 Q. So what did you do to resolve the issue of whether

- 1 or not that hair came from Mr. Heitholt?
- 2 A. That hair was removed for mitochondrial DNA
- 3 analysis.
- 4 Q. And that's how it ended up in the little tubes?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. Now with regard to the question hair -- the
- 7 other question hair from the right hand -- and by the way,
- 8 was this a hair that came from his hand or from the bag that
- 9 was put around his right hand or --
- 10 A. The bag from his right hand.
- 11 Q. Okay. And you're familiar with the technique of
- 12 bagging a body's hand and removing the bag at the autopsy;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. That's standard in the industry?
- 16 A. Yes, it is.
- 17 Q. What about the other hair?
- 18 A. The other hair was a fringy head hair. It was not
- 19 suitable for microscopic comparison purposes, so I did
- 20 nothing else with it.
- 21 Q. Okay. Did you also present it for mitochondrial DNA
- 22 examination?
- A. No, I did not.
- 24 Q. In general, is mitochondrial DNA examination more or
- 25 less reliable than microscopic hair comparison?

- 1 A. Well, I can't speak to mitochondrial DNA
- 2 examinations. I'm not a DNA examiner. And they're two
- 3 different types of testing. We do work very closely
- 4 together, though, with the microscopic comparison, and then
- 5 sending the hairs over to mitochondrial DNA for their
- 6 analysis.
- 7 Q. Okay. And so you don't know of any studies that
- 8 would say these appeared similar microscopically but they're
- 9 different mitochondrially, or these appear different
- 10 microscopically but they're the same mitochondrially?
- 11 A. I know that that can occur, where I could say that a
- 12 hair is similar microscopically or exhibits the same
- 13 microscopic characteristics, the hair can be removed for
- 14 mitochondrial DNA, and they say that it is not from that
- 15 individual. That can occur.
- MR. ROGERS: Okay. Thank you.
- 17 THE COURT: You may inquire.
- MR. KNIGHT: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 19 - -
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 22 Q. Would you agree that people lose about 100 hairs per
- 23 day, on average? Head hairs.
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. And most of those are lost through grooming, meaning

- 1 taking showers, brushing your hair, things like that; is that
- 2 correct?
- 3 A. Yes, it is.
- 4 Q. Okay. Primary hair transfer, that's just basically
- 5 where hair comes out, talking about head hair, onto something
- 6 else. Right?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. And secondary hair transfer would be hair coming
- 9 onto something else and then getting transferred onto yet
- 10 another item; is that correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Okay. In general, isn't it true that the presence
- 13 of a hair on a murder victim, that is foreign to the victim,
- 14 that doesn't mean, if there is a hair on the victim, that's
- 15 foreign to that victim, that doesn't mean that that hair came
- 16 from the killer; isn't that right?
- 17 A. No, that does not mean it is.
- 18 Q. And just because maybe a hair in this case is
- 19 recovered from a hand bag that was on the victim, that was
- 20 foreign to the victim, that doesn't mean that that is the
- 21 killer's hair either, does it?
- 22 A. No, it does not.
- Q. And that's because hairs can be transferred in a
- 24 number of different ways. Primarily and secondarily.
- 25 Correct?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. And hair in this situation, if we had a
- 3 situation where the victim was on the ground, in distress,
- 4 paramedics were hovering over that victim, police officers
- 5 were at the crime scene and were over the victim also, under
- 6 those circumstances, maybe even coworkers, hairs could be
- 7 transferred from any of those people onto the victim; isn't
- 8 that correct?
- 9 A. Yes. That's possible.
- 10 Q. And you wouldn't recommend that -- even though we
- 11 have other people at the crime scene, paramedics, police
- 12 officers, co-workers, you wouldn't recommend that hair
- 13 samples or DNA samples be obtained from any of these other
- 14 people who might have been at the crime scene or who were at
- 15 the crime scene, or anybody else that maybe the victim had
- 16 contact with that day, for comparative analysis; is that
- 17 correct?
- MR. ROGERS: Objection. Compound question.
- 19 THE COURT: The objection as to the form of the
- 20 question is sustained.
- 21 Q. Okay. You wouldn't recommend in this case that we
- 22 obtain hairs from co-workers of the victim for comparative
- 23 analysis; is that correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. Why?

- 1 A. Well, they would be known to have had contact with
- 2 that individual, so it really wouldn't be meaningful if they
- 3 had hair that was from that person on an item, because they
- 4 had to come -- come in contact with each other. And it could
- 5 be unending. The hair still may never be able to be
- 6 identified as coming from a particular individual, regardless
- 7 of how many samples you gave us.
- 8 Q. Okay. You wouldn't recommend that hairs be obtained
- 9 from maybe police officers who were at the crime scene for
- 10 comparative analysis either; is that correct?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- 12 Q. And that's for the same reasons that you just stated
- 13 for the coworkers --
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. -- right? And you wouldn't recommend that hairs be
- 16 obtained from the -- hairs or DNA be obtained from paramedics
- 17 at the crime scene, for the same reasons you stated as to the
- 18 coworkers; is that correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. That's because hairs can be picked up anywhere in
- 21 any number of ways; isn't that right?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. And even if we did test all of the hairs of
- 24 everybody that was at the crime scene, and you did your
- 25 analysis, comparing this one hair that we have, that's on the

- 1 victim, of all these other known hair standards, and even if
- 2 you found that this hair was inconsistent with people who
- 3 were at the crime scene, that would not, under any
- 4 circumstances, mean that this was the hair of one of the
- 5 killer's; isn't that correct?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. Okay. And the problem that we have at crime scenes
- 8 is, with regard to maybe defendants leaving behind evidence,
- 9 is that, first of all, we have to find hairs; isn't that
- 10 correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Okay. And -- well, I'm sorry. First of all, hairs
- 13 can be lost, and second of all, we have to find them; isn't
- 14 that correct?
- 15 A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. Okay. And isn't it true that -- what's a probative
- 17 transfer rate?
- 18 A. I'm sorry. Could you repeat --
- 19 Q. Probative transfer rate.
- 20 A. I find associations approximately 10 percent of the
- 21 time, in the cases that I work. Meaning, maybe, with regards
- 22 to hair, maybe a head hair or a pubic hair from a victim on a
- 23 suspect's item or a hair from a suspect's item on a victim's
- 24 item.
- 25 Q. Okay. And these -- we're talking about crimes where

- we have close physical contact, aren't we?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Okay. Only 10 percent of the time in these types of
- 4 crimes you find either suspect's hairs on victims or victim's
- 5 hairs on suspects; is that correct?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. All right. Pretty rare. Pretty rare; correct?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. All right. Now, the testing in this case. You did
- 10 not do any on Q3, which I think is a limb hair which was
- 11 taken from the paper bag from the victim's left hand? Is it
- 12 -- you called it Q3?
- 13 A. Yes. I identified it as a Caucasian body area hair
- 14 and removed it from the glass microscope slide for
- 15 mitochondrial DNA analysis.
- Q. Okay. And since it was just a body hair, you
- 17 weren't going to do microscopic analysis; correct?
- 18 A. I didn't compare it to anything. I did an analysis
- 19 to identify it as a body area hair.
- 20 Q. But this one hair, Q -- or Q1.1, you found that that
- 21 was a head hair. That's --
- 22 A. Yeah.
- 23 Q. -- the one we've been talking about; right?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. And you found that that was microscopically

- inconsistent with the victim's hair; is that right?
- 2 A. I had no conclusion to the victim. It exhibited
- 3 similarities and slight differences to those hairs from the
- 4 hair brush.
- 5 Q. Okay. But you sent that on, didn't you, for
- 6 mitochondrial analysis.
- 7 A. Yes, I did.
- 8 Q. Okay. And then in Q4.1 there were three fragments;
- 9 is that correct?
- 10 A. In Q4 there were three hair fragments. I removed
- 11 one of those for mitochondrial DNA analysis and sublabeled it
- 12 Q4.1. And those three fragments, again, they were Caucasian
- 13 origin hairs, but they were not suitable for microscopic
- 14 comparison purposes.
- 15 Q. So those are sent on -- all three of these -- my
- 16 understanding, all three of those were sent on for
- 17 mitochondrial testing; isn't that correct?
- 18 A. One hair was. I removed one hair for mitochondrial
- 19 DNA and sublabeled it Q4.1.
- 20 Q. Okay. Just to be sure, can you look at your notes
- 21 with regard to specimen Q4? It was my understanding that all
- 22 three of those fragments were sent for mitochondrial testing.
- MR. ROGERS: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 24 THE COURT: It's cross-examination. I'll allow --
- 25 I'll allow her to review her notes.

- 1 Q. Is that your understanding from looking at your
- 2 notes? There were three fragments that were set for mito?
- 3 A. No. There were three fragments. I only sent one
- 4 fragment to mitochondrial DNA.
- 5 Q. All right.
- 6 MR. KNIGHT: Nothing further. Thanks.
- 7 THE COURT: Redirect?
- 8 MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor. Thank you.
- 9 - -
- 10 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 11 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 12 Q. So when you gave the estimate that in about 10
- 13 percent of the cases that you have worked on with hairs
- 14 recovered from crimes involving close physical contact, there
- 15 is some sort of probative hair transfer? That's basically
- 16 what your job is; right?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And when you say "a probative hair transfer," you
- 19 have an idea, at least by the time that that case enters the
- 20 10 percent, as to who the victim is and who the suspect is.
- 21 A. Yes. It's what has been identified to me as the
- 22 victim and a suspect in a case.
- 23 Q. But there are many other cases where there are hairs
- 24 which are not the victim's and unidentified otherwise;
- 25 correct?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And you don't know whether or not those hairs are
- 3 the perpetrator's as opposed to the suspect's.
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. And there is a difference, isn't there?
- 6 A. Yes, there is.
- 7 Q. Okay. And so the fact that a hair is found in the
- 8 bag removed from the hand of the decedent after a homicide
- 9 does have evidentiary significance in your mind, doesn't it?
- 10 A. Yes, it does.
- 11 Q. And that's why you do what you do.
- 12 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 13 Q. And it would be -- you don't do the mitochondrial
- 14 testing.
- 15 A. No, I do not.
- MR. KNIGHT: I'm going to object to the form of the
- 17 question.
- 18 Q. Tell us whether or not you do the mitochondrial
- 19 testing.
- 20 A. No, I do not.
- 21 MR. ROGERS: I thought it was a preliminary
- 22 question, Your Honor. I get to lead on those. But that's
- 23 okay.
- Q. If there were samples of police officers and
- 25 paramedics kept in a mitochondrial DNA database, that would

- 1 facilitate the elimination of those people as donors of hair,
- 2 wouldn't it?
- 3 A. I can't speak to mitochondrial DNA. I don't know
- 4 enough about what all they do; what they can and can't do.
- 5 I'm sorry.
- 6 Q. If you had head hair standards of those people in
- 7 some sort of accessible database, and don't ask me what that
- 8 would be, that would facilitate elimination of those people
- 9 as donors of question hairs.
- 10 A. I would have to physically compare that question to
- 11 those known samples to determine whether or not it was
- 12 consistent with those known samples.
- 13 Q. So that wouldn't speed things up much from your
- 14 point.
- 15 A. No. We don't have databases for microscopic hair
- 16 comparison. It has to be a side-by-side comparison using the
- 17 microscope.
- 18 Q. And the more farfetched -- tell us whether or not
- 19 the more farfetched a source of an extraneous hair found on a
- 20 murder victim's hand becomes, does it make it more likely
- 21 that the hair is related to the event which caused the
- 22 victim's death?
- MR. KNIGHT: Your Honor, I'd object to the form of
- 24 that question. Speculation.
- 25 THE COURT: The objection is sustained. That it is

- 1 speculation. Unless you have a foundation you want to lay.
- 2 MR. ROGERS: No, Your Honor. I will give up.
- I have no further questions.
- 4 THE COURT: Recross?
- 5 MR. KNIGHT: No more questions, Your Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: May this witness be finally excused for
- 7 the defendant?
- 8 MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 9 Thank you for coming.
- 10 THE COURT: And for the state?
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: You're finally excused. Would ask you
- 13 not to discuss your testimony with any other witness, but
- 14 you're free to leave.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 16 THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll take our
- 17 mid-afternoon break.
- 18 The Court again reminds you of what you were told at
- 19 the first recess of the Court. Until you retire to consider
- 20 your verdict, you must not discuss this case among yourselves
- 21 or with others, or permit anyone to discuss it in your
- 22 hearing. You should not form or express any opinion about
- 23 the case until it is finally given to you to decide. Do not
- 24 read, view, or listen to any newspaper, radio, or television
- 25 report of the trial.

- 1 You may be in recess.
- 2 And let me know when they're ready to come back.
- 3 And I'm going to visit with the lawyers about perhaps an
- 4 evening session.
- 5 DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: Yes, ma'am.
- 6 THE COURT: All right?
- 7 - -
- 8 The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 9 of the jury:
- 10 THE COURT: Now, how many additional witnesses do
- 11 you intend to call today? I had thought that you had one
- 12 witness coming in later in the afternoon that you intended to
- 13 call first thing in the morning.
- 14 MR. ROGERS: We do. We have plenty of witnesses to
- 15 last the day and into the night, Judge.
- 16 THE COURT: Well, what I'm trying to get at is: I
- 17 want to be sure that we can get this closed this week. And
- 18 I'm willing to have pizza or whatever brought in for the
- 19 jury, whatever they want to have for supper, take a supper
- 20 break, and have an evening session. Assuming my court
- 21 reporter doesn't just conk over. And so that was the purpose
- 22 of my asking you that question.
- 23 MR. ROGERS: We will be prepared to finish all of
- 24 our case, except for the one witness who's coming in tonight,
- 25 or certainly to go until --

- 1 THE COURT: What about 9:00?
- 2 MR. ROGERS: We can -- if we're not done with
- 3 everybody but the tomorrow witness by 9:00, we would ask to
- 4 recess, but my guess is we will certainly -- I don't know
- 5 that we're going to go that late, but we might get close.
- 6 Because we have several witnesses.
- 7 MR. CRANE: You don't feel obligated to go until
- 8 9:00.
- 9 MR. ROGERS: I don't think that's what the Court's
- 10 wanting -- the Court is saying, if you're not done with
- 11 everybody but Dr. Loftus, you will go 'til 9:00. That's what
- 12 I'm hearing.
- 13 THE COURT: Yeah. I'm not asking a question.
- MR. ROGERS: Am I correctly understanding it?
- 15 THE COURT: You have it correct. I don't want to
- 16 start and have six or eight witnesses tomorrow, including
- 17 that witness. Because it will not get submitted tomorrow.
- 18 And I don't know but that the state may have some rebuttal
- 19 testimony. So that's -- that's not within your control. I
- 20 assume.
- 21 MR. ROGERS: Not by direct conscious control at
- 22 least.
- 23 THE COURT: All right. So I just want you to be
- 24 prepared that you need to have your witnesses here so that we
- 25 can continue. And I will visit with our marshal to make sure

- 1 that they haven't already ordered some kind of dinner for our
- 2 jurors. And I guess I somewhat indicated it, but perhaps not
- 3 strongly enough, that we might go tonight.
- 4 Les?
- 5 DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: Yes, ma'am.
- 6 THE COURT: We're considering an evening session, so
- 7 that we can have all but an out-of-town witness on the stand.
- 8 And the jurors had previously said they wouldn't mind eating
- 9 pizza or having something here.
- 10 DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: That's what they just
- 11 told me.
- 12 THE COURT: Yes. I figured they would. Is it
- 13 possible -- I mean, have you already made arrangements for
- 14 dinner yet?
- 15 DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: We can cancel that and
- 16 we can make arrangements for other things.
- 17 THE COURT: I suggest you make arrangements for
- 18 dinner here then.
- 19 DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: Okay.
- 20 THE COURT: All right. Somewhere around 6, 6:15,
- 21 something like that. Because if they ate at noon, it's
- 22 reasonable to have them eat again at 6, 6:15.
- DEPUTY COURT MARSHAL WERNER: Okay.
- 24 THE COURT: And then there is another matter that I
- 25 need to visit with Mr. Ferguson about.

- 1 MR. ROGERS: Can we do that at the dinner recess,
- 2 Judge?
- 3 THE COURT: I'll be glad to do that at the dinner
- 4 recess. I just don't want it to slip past and then having
- 5 not had that conversation.
- 6 All right.
- 7 MR. ROGERS: We will have that conversation before
- 8 we leave today.
- 9 THE COURT: Good enough.
- We'll be in recess then.
- 11 (Recess taken.)
- 12 - -
- 13 The following proceedings were held out of the presence
- 14 of the jury:
- THE COURT: State ready to proceed?
- MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor.
- 17 THE COURT: The defendant ready to proceed?
- MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 19 THE COURT: Please return the jury to the courtroom.
- 20 - -
- 21 The following proceedings were held in the presence of
- 22 the jury:
- 23 THE COURT: You may call your next witness,
- 24 Mr. Rogers.
- MR. ROGERS: Your Honor, at this time the defendant

- 1 calls Catherine Theisen.
- 2 THE COURT: Would you raise your right hand.
- 3 - -
- 4 CATHERINE THEISEN,
- 5 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 6 THE COURT: You may take the witness stand.
- 7 You may inquire.
- 8 - -
- 9 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 10 BY MR. ROGERS:
- 11 Q. Would you please state your name.
- 12 A. My name is Catherine Theisen. Catherine is spelled
- 13 with a C and Theisen is spelled T-h-e-i-s-e-n.
- Q. And Miss Theisen, how are you employed?
- 15 A. I'm a forensic DNA examiner in the mitochondrial DNA
- 16 unit of the FBI laboratory, which is in Quantico, Virginia.
- 17 Q. Okay. We've had some testimony about what DNA is.
- 18 What is mitochondrial DNA?
- 19 A. Mitochondrial DNA is another kind of DNA in our
- 20 bodies which we have in addition to what's called nuclear
- 21 DNA. Nuclear DNA is what you, although you may not know it,
- 22 you may be more familiar with it. Nuclear DNA we get from
- 23 both our mothers and our fathers. And it's what makes us
- 24 unique. It's unique to individuals, with the exception of
- 25 identical twins.

- 1 And so if two items in a forensic case have the same
- 2 nuclear DNA type, you can say that a person contributed that
- 3 item of evidence to the exclusion of all other individuals.
- 4 On the other hand, mitochondrial DNA is inherited
- 5 only from our mothers. So therefore we share our
- 6 mitochondrial DNA type with our mother, our brothers and
- 7 sisters, and anybody else who's relate to us maternally. And
- 8 we also, by chance, share our mitochondrial DNA type with
- 9 other people at random.
- 10 Q. And is the other kind of DNA called nuclear DNA?
- 11 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 12 O. And is that because it's in the nucleus of the cell?
- 13 A. It is. The nucleus can be thought of as sort of the
- 14 brain center of the cell. That's where the nuclear DNA is.
- 15 The mitochondrial DNA is in the mitochondria, which are in
- 16 the outer part outside of the nucleus. The mitochondria you
- 17 can think of as sort of the energy factor of our cells. And
- 18 that's where mitochondrial DNA is contained.
- 19 Q. Okay. Do hair contain -- the cells in your hair, or
- 20 your hair, not mine, obviously, the cells in your hair
- 21 contain nuclei?
- 22 A. No, they don't. Our hairs don't really even contain
- 23 cells. They are -- they contain remnants of cells. And
- 24 that's why typically we can't get a nuclear DNA result from a
- 25 hair. So we use mitochondrial DNA typing.

- 1 Q. They do -- the remnants of cells in your hair do,
- 2 however, contain mitochondria.
- 3 A. Not intact mitochondria, but mitochondrial DNA.
- 4 Q. Enough to type.
- 5 A. Enough for us to do this typing, yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. Now, you indicated that, unlike nuclear DNA,
- 7 mitochondrial DNA is not unique to the individual.
- 8 A. Yes. That's correct.
- 9 Q. Is, however, an exclusion by mitochondrial DNA a
- 10 total and certain exclusion?
- 11 A. Yes, it is. Two types that -- two mitochondrial
- 12 types that are different mean that those two samples did not
- 13 come from the same individual.
- 14 Q. Or from anybody who is maternally related to either
- 15 individual.
- 16 A. That's correct.
- 17 Q. Okay. Now in connection with -- well, let me ask
- 18 you first, at your laboratory, do you perform mitochondrial
- 19 DNA analysis on question hairs and hair fragments?
- A. Yes, we do.
- 21 Q. And do you know a woman named Alice Eisenberg?
- 22 A. Yes, I do. She is in my same unit at the FBI
- 23 laboratory.
- Q. Do you sometimes work together on cases?
- 25 A. Yes, we do.

- 1 Q. And have you been given to understand that you are
- 2 here to testify not only about your own work, but also work
- 3 you did in conjunction with Alice Eisenberg on this case?
- 4 A. The -- not exactly. She did a portion of the work
- 5 on the case, and then evidence that came into the laboratory
- 6 later, I conducted the exams on that evidence.
- 7 Q. Okay. And do you have also her notes and her
- 8 information with regard to the exams that she conducted?
- 9 A. Yes, I do. And I have reviewed those.
- 10 Q. Okay. And calling your attention to Defendant's
- 11 Exhibits R, S, and T.
- 12 A. May I look inside them?
- 13 Q. Yes. Look inside of them and see if you've seen
- 14 them before.
- 15 A. I recognize the outside of this package, which is R,
- 16 by our laboratory number, the FBI's laboratory number, and
- 17 the item number. And then I recognize this package inside
- 18 by, again, our laboratory, the item number, and the initials
- 19 of the technician who performed the work that Alice Eisenberg
- 20 then examined.
- Q. Okay. And that technician was who?
- 22 A. That was Holly Morton.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- A. May I set them here?
- Q. Yes, please.

- 1 A. Item S, again, I recognize it by the FBI
- 2 laboratory's number on the outside and the item numbers. And
- 3 I recognize each package inside by the individual item
- 4 number, by the FBI laboratory number, and by the initials of
- 5 the technician who worked these samples.
- Q. And what are those items inside?
- 7 A. The first one, our designation for that is K3. And
- 8 it is indicated that it is a buccal swab from Ryan Ferguson.
- 9 A buccal swab is a swabbing taken on a cotton swab from the
- 10 inside of one's mouth.
- 11 Q. Let me stop you there and ask you, what is purpose
- 12 of taking a buccal swab?
- 13 A. When we conduct mitochondrial DNA analysis, or any
- 14 kind of DNA analysis, the DNA types are compared from an
- 15 unknown item of evidence, for example, a hair found at a
- 16 crime scene, with known reference standards from people
- 17 thought to be involved in that crime or somehow associated
- 18 with that. And those are typically suspects or victims in a
- 19 crime. So we perform a comparison from these known samples
- 20 with what we call our question samples.
- 21 Q. So the buccal swab is the source of the known
- 22 sample?
- 23 A. That's correct.
- Q. Because there's cells that have DNA, both nuclear
- 25 and mitochondrial --

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. -- inside your mouth.
- 3 A. And it's much easier and faster in the lab. We
- 4 could compare DNA from a known hair and a question hair, but
- 5 it's actually much more efficient to compare DNA from a known
- 6 sample from a buccal swab.
- 7 Q. Okay.
- 8 A. The second item is our laboratory's item designation
- 9 K4. And that is a buccal swab from Charles Erickson. And
- 10 the third item is our item K5. And that is a blood stain
- 11 from Keith Heitholt.
- 12 O. Kent?
- 13 A. Kent. I'm sorry. Kent Heitholt.
- 14 Q. And then item T.
- 15 A. T is --
- 16 Q. This one up here.
- 17 A. Thank you.
- Q. Defendant's Exhibit T. I'm sorry.
- 19 A. Yes. This one, again, the outer packaging I
- 20 recognize by our laboratory's number and our item designator.
- 21 Now, these are not items that were handled in our unit.
- 22 These would be the items that were processed by Karen
- 23 Lanning. These are microscope slides containing hairs. She
- 24 then removed, in this -- in one of these packages she removed
- 25 one hair and gave it to Alice Eisenberg to examine. But that

- 1 was given to Alice in a separate container.
- Q. Would that be the hair that ended up in Exhibit R?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Okay.
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Now, what is the protocol in your laboratory with
- 7 regard to the screening of hairs for mitochondrial DNA
- 8 analysis?
- 9 A. We don't especially use the term "screening," but we
- 10 do perform mitochondrial DNA analysis when we can in
- 11 conjunction with microscopic hair examinations. So that the
- 12 forensic hair examiner will compare, if she can, hairs found
- 13 at a crime scene with any known hair standards she may have.
- 14 She then makes an initial decision, based on her work, as to
- 15 what hairs would be suitable for mitochondrial DNA analysis.
- 16 We then discuss that, and she then transfers to me hairs that
- 17 are appropriate for mitochondrial DNA analysis. And when I
- 18 say "appropriate," I mean ones that would potentially prove
- 19 useful or probative in a particular case.
- 20 Q. Now, calling your attention to the comparison --
- 21 well, first of all, how were these comparisons done?
- 22 A. Which comparisons do you mean?
- Q. Mitochondrial DNA comparisons. I'm sorry.
- A. We go through some procedures in the laboratory,
- 25 some chemical-based procedures, where we grind up a hair, and

- 1 then add various chemicals to ex -- what we call extract or
- 2 get the DNA from that hair. And following some other
- 3 procedures, we actually can get a DNA profile of that hair.
- 4 Once that's completed, we then turn to our reference
- 5 standards. In this case we had two different buccal swabs
- 6 from two individuals and a blood stain from a third
- 7 individual. We then conduct a similar procedure, where we
- 8 extract the DNA from each of those known samples and perform
- 9 the mitochondrial DNA typing from those reference standards.
- 10 We then look at the mitochondrial -- examine the
- 11 mitochondrial DNA type that we have, from the evidence
- 12 samples as well as from the known samples, and make the
- 13 determination as to whether they match or not.
- 14 And to repeat what I said before, a match doesn't
- 15 mean that a person could have contributed that evidence to
- 16 the exclusion of all other individuals.
- 17 Q. But a nonmatch excludes the known -- the giver of
- 18 the known standard as the contributor of that sample.
- 19 A. Yes. An exclusion is absolute.
- 20 Q. And with regard to the question hair known in your
- 21 laboratory number as Q1.1, is that the one that was compared
- 22 by Miss Eisenberg?
- 23 A. Yes, it is.
- 24 Q. And did she follow that same procedure in comparing
- 25 that with the known standards from Kent Heitholt, Charles

- 1 Erickson, and Ryan Ferguson?
- 2 A. Yes, she did.
- 3 Q. And what results did she reach?
- 4 A. She concluded that the mitochondrial DNA types of
- 5 each of those four samples were different. Therefore, Ryan
- 6 Ferguson, Charles Erickson, and Kent Heitholt could not have
- 7 been the source of the Q1.1 hair.
- 8 Q. And have you reviewed her bench notes and her report
- 9 and her findings in that regard?
- 10 A. Yes, I have.
- 11 Q. And do you concur with that conclusion?
- 12 A. Yes, I do.
- 13 Q. Now, you later, yourself, this summer, were asked to
- 14 do some comparisons; is that correct?
- 15 A. Yes, I was.
- 16 Q. And what did you end up -- did you compare them with
- 17 the same known standards?
- 18 A. Yes, I did.
- 19 Q. And what did you compare with those known standards?
- 20 A. I received two additional hairs, one of which our
- 21 designation is Q3, and another designation is Q4.1. And I
- 22 compared the mitochondrial DNA types from those two hairs to
- 23 each of the three known standards.
- 24 And the mitochondrial DNA types of those two hairs
- 25 is the same as the mitochondrial DNA type of Kent Heitholt.

- 1 Therefore, he can't be excluded as the source of those hairs.
- 2 And because mitochondrial DNA is not uniquely
- 3 identifying, we then use a population database to give an
- 4 estimate as to how common or rare that mitochondrial DNA type
- 5 is in the population. And I would like to read those
- 6 percentages to you.
- 7 Q. Yes, please.
- 8 A. And these are what we call an upper bound frequency
- 9 estimate. It's an estimate of how common or rare this
- 10 particular type is in the general population.
- 11 And when we give these results, we give an estimate
- 12 for each of the three major racial and ethnic groups in the
- 13 United States: African-Americans, Caucasians, and Hispanics.
- 14 And we do have slightly different results for the Q3 hair and
- 15 Q4.1 hair, because we got more information from one hair than
- 16 the other hair.
- For the Q3 hair, I would not expect that
- 18 mitochondrial DNA type to occur in more than .94 percent of
- 19 the African-American population. It would not occur in more
- 20 than 9.65 percent of the Caucasian population. Nor would I
- 21 expect it to occur in more than 2.13 percent of the Hispanic
- 22 population.
- Now turning to the Q4.1 hair, I would not expect
- 24 that type to occur in more than 1.06 percent of the
- 25 African-American population, 9.83 percent of the Caucasian

- 1 population, nor 2.13 percent of the Hispanic population.
- 2 Q. And you can be sure also that it does not occur in
- 3 either the known -- did not occur in either Mr. Erickson or
- 4 Mr. Ferguson.
- 5 A. Their mitochondrial DNA types are different. They
- 6 could not have been the source of the Q3 or the Q4.1 hair.
- 7 Q. But Mr. Heitholt certainly could have.
- 8 A. He could have.
- 9 Q. And it seems fairly likely that he might have been.
- 10 A. I can't say that. The mitochondrial DNA type of
- 11 that particular hair is the most common type in the Caucasian
- 12 population. So it's possible.
- 13 Q. Okay. And the one that Miss Eisenberg compared, the
- 14 Q1.1, was marked to indicate that it had been recovered from
- 15 a bag removed from Kent Heitholt's right hand at his autopsy;
- 16 is that correct?
- 17 A. That's what was indicated to the FBI laboratory when
- 18 we received that hair, yes.
- 19 Q. Thank you.
- MR. ROGERS: I have no further questions.
- 21 THE COURT: You may inquire.
- MR. KNIGHT: No questions, Your Honor.
- 23 THE COURT: May this witness be finally excused for
- 24 the defendant?
- MR. ROGERS: Yes, Your Honor.

- 1 THE COURT: For the state?
- 2 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, Your Honor.
- 3 THE COURT: Thank you so much for coming. You're
- 4 finally excused. If you would leave the samples. The
- 5 exhibits.
- 6 THE WITNESS: I will.
- 7 THE COURT: But you may, of course, take your notes
- 8 with you.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: You may step down.
- 11 Defendant may call his next witness.
- MR. ROGERS: Holly Admire, Your Honor.
- 13 MR. CRANE: Judge, could we just approach real quick
- 14 while she's coming up?
- THE COURT: Surely.
- MR. CRANE: I guess maybe before you get her sworn.
- 17 - -
- 18 Counsel approached the bench and the following
- 19 proceedings were held:
- 20 MR. CRANE: I don't have any problem with her
- 21 testifying. I would point out that the defense has never
- 22 noticed the state up on the defense of alibi. If any
- 23 testimony will -- if the defense seeks to illicit any
- 24 testimony from Miss Admire, who I believe the testimony will
- 25 be she will notice -- will recognize phone records about

- 1 calls between her and the defendant on the night of October
- 2 31st, I think that's what she is going to testify to, we were
- 3 given no notice of this alibi. So this witness should not be
- 4 asked about where the defendant was by the defense. We've
- 5 talked to her. She said she didn't know where he was. So
- 6 she --
- 7 MR. ROGERS: How does she know where he was? I
- 8 mean, if he was on the phone, obviously on the other end of
- 9 the phone. She can describe what she heard on the phone.
- 10 That's not saying where he was. And anything he said on the
- 11 phone about where he was has got to be hearsay.
- MR. CRANE: Well, then, let me do this way.
- 13 Assuming this witness is not going to testify that she knew
- 14 where he was, during the conversations.
- 15 MR. ROGERS: I don't anticipate -- I'm not doing
- 16 this witness. Mr. Weis is.
- 17 MR. WEIS: No, I'm not going to ask her that.
- 18 MR. CRANE: Well, okay. Then, I mean, either side
- 19 can -- if that's going to be the answer, I -- and I thought
- 20 that was, but, you know, I mean, I'm just saying there ain't
- 21 no alibi. So if you want to ask her where she was.
- 22 MR. ROGERS: She was not in his physical presence at
- 23 the time --
- 24 MR. CRANE: Okay. So I can ask her or you can ask
- 25 her, "Do you know where he was?" And the answer will be no.

- 1 MR. WEIS: Unless I heard something else. I have
- 2 not heard anything else.
- 3 MR. CRANE: That's cool. That's cool.
- 4 - -
- 5 The following proceedings were held in open court:
- 6 THE COURT: Now, would you raise your right hand,
- 7 please.
- 8 - -
- 9 HOLLY ADMIRE,
- 10 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 11 THE COURT: You may take the witness stand. The
- 12 little flat black metal thing on that bench is a microphone
- 13 that's live, that will amplify your voice.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- THE COURT: Okay?
- MR. WEIS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 17 THE COURT: You may inquire.
- 18 - -
- 19 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. WEIS:
- 21 Q. Could you state your name for the record.
- 22 A. Holly Admire.
- Q. Miss Admire, where do you currently reside?
- A. Excuse me?
- Q. Where do you currently reside? Where do you live?

- 1 A. Oh, I live here in Columbia.
- 2 Q. All right. I hate to ask you this, but how old are
- 3 you now?
- 4 A. I'm 21.
- 5 Q. Okay. October 31st, 2001, how old would you have
- 6 been on that day?
- 7 A. I guess 17.
- 8 Q. And where did you reside on October 31st, 2001?
- 9 A. I lived in Columbia as well.
- 10 Q. Okay. And were you in school at that time?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Where did you go to school?
- 13 A. Rock Bridge.
- 14 Q. I'm sorry?
- 15 A. Rock Bridge.
- Q. You got to speak up a little bit. I'm --
- 17 A. Sorry.
- 18 Q. -- kind of hard of hearing too. Okay. Rock Bridge
- 19 High School here in Columbia?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. And did you know Ryan Ferguson on October 31st of
- 22 2001?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Do you know Charles Erickson?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And how did you know those two?
- 2 A. They were friends. Went to high school with them.
- 3 Q. You went to high school with both of them?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. I'm going to direct your attention -- most of my
- 6 questions to the October 31st of 2001, night of, October
- 7 31st, 2001, and the early morning hours of November 1st,
- 8 2001. Okay?
- 9 A. Okay.
- 10 Q. Do you have any recollection of that date?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Of October 31st, 2001?
- 13 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And that was Halloween of that year?
- 15 A. (Nodding head up and down.)
- Q. You have to answer yes or no.
- 17 A. Yes. Sorry.
- 18 Q. Okay. Do you know whether you talked to
- 19 Mr. Ferguson on that date on the telephone.
- 20 A. Yes, I did talk to him.
- Q. Okay. Did you own a cell phone at that time?
- 22 A. Yes, I did.
- Q. Okay. Do you recall what -- and I'm not going to
- 24 ask you specifically what your number is, because -- what
- 25 your telephone number was, but did you -- do you recall what

- 1 your telephone number was at that time?
- 2 A. Yes, I do.
- Q. Okay. Do you still have that same cell phone?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 Q. Okay.
- 6 MR. CRANE: As with that other one we had, with the
- 7 Kelly Ferguson, I don't -- I think I know the calls the
- 8 defense counsel's going to talk about. Insofar as the full
- 9 content of that document, with other calls to other people,
- 10 et cetera, that I don't remember, we may have to tailor the
- 11 exhibit.
- 12 MR. WEIS: That's fine.
- 13 MR. CRANE: But I won't object to him offering it at
- 14 this point for the purposes of discussing it with
- 15 Miss Admire.
- MR. WEIS: And that's all I intend to do, Your
- 17 Honor. I'll lay a little bit more foundation here.
- 18 Q. I'm going to hand you, Miss Admire, what's been
- 19 marked as Defendant's Exhibit U. Can you look at that
- 20 document, please?
- 21 A. (Complying.)
- Okay.
- Q. Do you know what that document is?
- 24 A. A phone record.
- Q. Okay. And is it a phone record for what phone?

- 1 A. It was my cell phone.
- 2 Q. Okay. It was the cell phone you used in October of
- 3 2001?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Okay.
- 6 MR. WEIS: I would offer Defendant's Exhibit U at
- 7 this time, Your Honor, with the stipulation that Mr. Crane --
- 8 we'll not publish it at this time. And we'll redact it if
- 9 necessary.
- 10 THE COURT: Exhibit U is admitted as stipulated.
- 11 - -
- 12 Defendant's Exhibit U admitted into evidence.
- 13 - -
- Q. I want to ask you specifically, you've already
- 15 testified that you -- you did -- you do recall conversations
- with Mr. Ferguson on October 31st, 2001?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. And referencing specifically Defendant's
- 19 Exhibit U, do you recall what his cell phone was -- cell
- 20 phone number was at that time?
- 21 A. No, I don't.
- Q. Okay. If you could look at Defendant's Exhibit U.
- 23 A. Okay.
- Q. Do you -- well, let me ask you this. Do you know
- 25 whether you had -- how many conversations you had with

- 1 Mr. Ferguson that night?
- 2 A. I am not sure to exactly how many.
- 3 Q. Was it more than one or just one or --
- A. It very well could have been more than one.
- 5 Q. Okay. I'm going to refer you to -- it's the second
- 6 page of Defendant's Exhibit U.
- 7 A. Uh-huh.
- 8 Q. All right. And those are phone calls coming and
- 9 going from that cell phone?
- 10 A. (Nodding head up and down.)
- 11 Q. Is that a yes?
- 12 A. Oh, yes. Sorry.
- MR. CRANE: What cell phone?
- 14 MR. WEIS: From the cell phone that is represented
- 15 in Defendant's Exhibit U.
- 16 A. Yeah. It's a different number.
- 17 Q. You represent that that was the cell phone you used
- 18 at the time?
- 19 A. Yes. This was my cell phone.
- Q. Okay. A phone call received at 10:28 p.m.?
- 21 A. Okay.
- Q. Do you find that on that? And that's -- I'm
- 23 referring to October 31st, 2001.
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. And what's the -- what's the telephone number that

- 1 called at that point?
- 2 A. 573-356-6625.
- Q. Was that -- what was the nature of the call? Was
- 4 that a received call or an outgoing call?
- 5 A. It was an incoming call.
- 6 Q. Okay. How long did that phone call last?
- 7 A. One minute.
- 8 Q. Again, I'm going to refer you to 11:03 on the same
- 9 night.
- 10 A. Okay. Hang on.
- 11 Q. Did you find that?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Was a phone call made at that time?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And what number was called?
- 16 A. It was the same number. 356-6625.
- 17 Q. 356 or 365?
- 18 A. 356.
- 19 Q. Okay. That's right. I transposed my own numbers.
- MR. CRANE: What time did you say that was?
- 21 MR. WEIS: 11:03 p.m.
- MR. CRANE: Okay. Go ahead.
- 23 Q. Another call at 11:34 p.m. on Defendant's Exhibit U?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Okay. And was that a -- what kind of call was that?

- 1 A. That was an incoming.
- 2 Q. Okay. And the telephone number that called you at
- 3 that time?
- 4 A. 356-6625.
- 5 Q. Okay. And how long was that telephone call?
- 6 A. That one was two minutes.
- 7 Q. Now referring to the same exhibit, but moving to
- 8 November 1st of 2001, did you receive a phone call at 1:41 in
- 9 the morning?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And you may have answered already. Was that a --
- 12 what was the nature of that telephone call?
- 13 A. It was an incoming.
- Q. And how long did that phone call last?
- 15 A. Four minutes.
- Q. And from what telephone number did you receive?
- 17 A. 356-6625.
- 18 Q. And did you -- you said that you remembered talking
- 19 to Mr. Ferguson.
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Okay. I'm not going to ask you what the contents of
- 22 the conversations were. And I don't want you to even offer
- 23 that; okay?
- 24 A. Okay.
- 25 Q. Did -- could you -- were you able to hear any

- 1 background noise on the phone?
- 2 A. No.
- 3 Q. No loud noises?
- A. (Shaking head from side to side.) Not that I
- 5 recall, no.
- 6 Q. Not that you recall. Okay. Did Mr. -- do you know
- 7 whether or not Mr. Ferguson contacted you or called you or --
- 8 through any other telephone that night?
- 9 A. I don't remember.
- 10 Q. You don't remember?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. You don't -- did you receive a phone call at 2 in
- 13 the morning from him?
- 14 MR. CRANE: Judge, I'm going to object to the
- 15 leading nature of the question.
- 16 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 17 MR. WEIS: That's fine.
- 18 Q. Do you know where you spent the night on October
- 19 31st, 2001?
- 20 A. Where I spent the night?
- 21 Q. Yes.
- 22 A. Yes. At my friend Ann Churchill's house.
- Q. What was her name?
- A. Ann Churchill.
- Q. Okay. And do you know whether or not Miss Churchill

- 1 had a cell phone at that time?
- 2 A. Yes, she did.
- 3 Q. Did you ever talk to Mr. Ferguson on that cell
- 4 phone?
- 5 A. I don't remember. I could have.
- Q. Okay.
- 7 A. I really don't remember.
- 8 Q. That's fine. But you spent the night with her that
- 9 night.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Okay. And you recall that specifically that
- 12 specific night?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. Do you recall Miss Churchill's cell phone
- 15 number?
- 16 A. No, I do not. I'm sorry.
- 17 Q. Let me just ask you, do you -- do you recall the
- 18 number 57 --
- 19 MR. CRANE: Judge, I'm going to object. It's a
- 20 leading question. He's going to sit there and give her the
- 21 phone number?
- 22 THE COURT: I don't know what the question is.
- MR. CRANE: Okay. Well, once -- all right.
- 24 MR. WEIS: I was -- I was going to ask her, without
- 25 giving the number, I was going to ask her whether she

- 1 recognized this telephone number or not.
- 2 MR. CRANE: Well, now, how's he going to ask her if
- 3 she recognizes it without giving it to her? Objection.
- 4 MR. WEIS: Well, I'm going to --
- 5 MR. CRANE: The question suggests the answer.
- 6 MR. WEIS: No, it -- I'm asking for the -- I'm
- 7 asking whether she knows who the phone number went to.
- 8 Obviously I'm going to give her the telephone number. If I
- 9 gave her my telephone number, she wouldn't know it.
- 10 MR. CRANE: My point exactly.
- MR. WEIS: It doesn't suggest the answer.
- 12 THE COURT: What is your objection, Mr. Crane?
- 13 MR. CRANE: The form of the question is improper.
- 14 Further, the witness has already stated -- I believe she
- 15 stated that she doesn't recall Ann Churchill's phone number.
- 16 THE COURT: Would you please approach the bench?
- MR. WEIS: Sure.
- 18 - -
- 19 Counsel approached the bench and the following
- 20 proceedings were held:
- 21 THE COURT: Is the number included in the question
- 22 that you're going to ask her Ann Churchill's cell phone
- 23 number?
- 24 MR. WEIS: It was. And that's why I didn't go ahead
- 25 and ask it.

- 1 THE COURT: Okay. She's already testified she
- 2 doesn't remember the number. If you -- I don't know Ann
- 3 Churchill's --
- 4 MR. WEIS: I don't know whether she still uses it or
- 5 not. That's why I didn't want to throw the number out there,
- 6 Your Honor.
- 7 MR. CRANE: I thought you were getting ready to
- 8 throw out the number.
- 9 MR. WEIS: That's why I went ahead --
- 10 (Counsel talking at the same time.)
- 11 THE COURT: All right. The objection is sustained.
- 12 - -
- 13 The following proceedings were held in open court:
- 14 Q. Do you recall testifying that you recall speaking
- with Mr. Ferguson on October 31st, sometime that night;
- 16 right?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. And again, I'm not asking you -- I don't want
- 19 you to tell me what he said.
- 20 A. Okay.
- 21 Q. Okay? The tenor of the conversation you had with
- 22 him you described as?
- 23 A. The what?
- Q. Well, the -- the tenor of the conversation that you
- 25 had with him.

- 1 A. I don't know if I can without saying what he said.
- Q. And again, I don't want you to tell me what --
- 3 A. Yeah. It was a more serious conversation. Like, it
- 4 wasn't, like, just a "Hey, how you doing" type thing.
- 5 Q. Was it personal?
- 6 A. Yes. I guess that's more --
- 7 Q. Personal to the two of you?
- 8 A. Kind of. Probably more personal to me.
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 A. Yeah.
- 11 Q. Had, at this time, you and Mr. Ferguson ever had a
- 12 relationship?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. Okay. Did it relate to any relationship with you?
- 15 A. No.
- MR. CRANE: Well, Judge, I'm going to object to
- 17 leading question. "Did it relate to any relationship."
- 18 THE COURT: She's already said no. And your
- 19 objection's overruled as untimely.
- 20 MR. WEIS: That's all the questions I have, Your
- 21 Honor.
- THE COURT: Do you have any questions, Mr. Crane?
- 23 - -

24

## CROSS-EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. CRANE:

- 3 Q. The -- let's see. What did we say? The last call I
- 4 believe defense -- I just wanted to make sure I got this
- 5 straight, Miss Admire. The last call you said from -- wasn't
- 6 it from him? It was from Mr. Ferguson? The last one of the
- 7 night?
- 8 A. I --
- 9 Q. 1:40 -- what is it?
- 10 A. I see one from him at -- oh, wait. No. That's the
- 11 next day. Hang on a second.
- 12 O. Yeah.
- 13 A. It was 1:41 that night.
- Q. Okay. And you said it was four minutes?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Okay. So if the record there is accurate, it would
- 17 have gotten over with at 1:45 a.m., November 1, 2001. We got
- 18 that right?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And you were at your buddy's house?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. You didn't go to George's that night, did you?
- 23 A. No.
- Q. Did you go to Swilling's?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. The Swilling party?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. But then you didn't -- you didn't hit George's
- 4 afterwards?
- 5 A. No.
- 6 Q. Okay. What did you do?
- 7 A. I actually took a few friends home, and then I went
- 8 to Ann's house.
- 9 Q. Okay. Study?
- 10 A. I did -- I was doing homework that I had due the
- 11 next day.
- 12 Q. So you -- the party ended for you, and you went home
- 13 and studied.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. You don't recall seeing any conflicts between
- 16 Charles Erickson and Ryan Ferguson, do you? No arguing or
- 17 anything --
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. -- of that nature?
- 20 A. No.
- Q. And ma'am, before you looked at those phone
- 22 records --
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. -- did you remember the time the -- let me just
- 25 start there, the exact time of the call or calls that he made

- 1 to you?
- 2 A. Not the exact time, no.
- Q. Okay. You were thinking it was at night?
- 4 A. I knew it was later.
- 5 Q. After the party?
- 6 A. I knew it was later. I actually was thinking
- 7 between 1 and 3, was what I was thinking, but.
- 8 Q. Okay. You don't dispute that it was from 1:41 to
- 9 1:45?
- 10 A. I mean, I don't remember that time exactly, no.
- 11 Q. Right. But I mean, you're not disagreeing with the
- 12 record.
- 13 A. Oh, no, I'm not saying that that's not right, yeah.
- 14 That sounds right.
- 15 Q. And Mr. Weis asked you if you heard any noise in the
- 16 background or anything. The -- when you started thinking
- 17 about that night, you know -- or Halloween of '01 and the
- 18 next day, when did that process of thinking about that night
- 19 start for you?
- 20 A. When the cops came and talked to me.
- 21 Q. Okay. After March of 2004, when --
- 22 A. Yeah.
- 23 Q. -- Ferguson and Erickson were arrested?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Okay. And you hadn't been dwelling on that

- 1 conversation or him calling you over the three years in the
- 2 middle, had you?
- 3 A. Well, there is sometimes that I was, but it was just
- 4 the content of the conversation, but.
- Q. Okay.
- 6 A. But not at that time, no.
- 7 Q. Right. I mean, by 2004 --
- 8 A. No, I wasn't.
- 9 Q. -- the -- this brought it up again; correct?
- 10 A. Yes. Yes. Yes.
- 11 Q. You don't know what Mr. Ferguson, Ryan Ferguson, did
- 12 after you and he got done with that conversation, do you,
- 13 ma'am?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. And you don't know who he was with at the time he
- 16 called you, do you, ma'am?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. And you cannot tell this jury where he was at the
- 19 time he called you, can you, ma'am?
- 20 A. No.
- 21 MR. CRANE: No further questions.
- THE COURT: Redirect?
- 23 - -

24

## REDIRECT EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. WEIS:

- 3 Q. Can you tell us whether or not it's possible that
- 4 Mr. Ferguson might have called you --
- 5 MR. CRANE: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 6 Sorry to interrupt your question, but "if it's possible" is
- 7 speculation on the part of this witness, Judge.
- 8 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 9 Q. Mr. Crane asked you whether -- when you started
- 10 thinking about these conversations; correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And you didn't think about it until after
- 13 November -- March of '04, was your testimony. Is that --
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Did you hear anything on the conversation or in the
- 16 background -- did you hear anything on the phone that would
- 17 have made you think about it before March of 2004 when the
- 18 police talked to you?
- 19 A. No.
- Q. No noises?
- 21 A. No. No noises.
- MR. WEIS: I think that's all I have.
- THE COURT: Anything further?
- MR. CRANE: Nothing further.
- Thank you, ma'am.

- 1 THE COURT: May this witness be finally excused for
- 2 the defendant?
- 3 MR. WEIS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 4 THE COURT: And for the state?
- 5 MR. CRANE: Yes, Judge.
- 6 THE COURT: You're finally excused. Would ask you
- 7 not to discuss your testimony with any other witness. You're
- 8 free to leave, or if you wish to stay, you may.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.
- 10 THE COURT: You may step down.
- 11 You may call your next witness.
- MR. WEIS: Let me make sure they're back here.
- MR. ROGERS: Melissa Griggs, Your Honor.
- 14 THE COURT: Raise your right hand, please.
- 15 - -
- 16 MELISSA RENEE GRIGGS,
- 17 being first duly sworn by the Court, testified as follows:
- 18 THE COURT: If you'd take the witness stand, please.
- 19 - -
- 20 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. WEIS:
- Q. Ma'am, could you state your name for the record.
- 23 A. Melissa Renee Griggs.
- 24 THE COURT: Are you able -- are all the jurors able
- 25 to hear? Okay.

- 1 JUROR: She may want to sit a little closer.
- 2 THE COURT: All right. The microphone on the bench,
- 3 the flat black one -- no. That one. That one is -- should
- 4 be on. And you don't have to put your face right on it. If
- 5 you just move your chair a little bit and speak up, your
- 6 voice will carry. Thank you.
- 7 Q. Okay. Why don't you repeat your name for the
- 8 record.
- 9 A. Melissa Renee Griggs.
- 10 Q. Okay. And Miss Griggs, where do you currently
- 11 reside?
- 12 A. Columbia, Missouri.
- 13 Q. I'm going to ask you about some events that occurred
- on October 31st, 2001. Do you recall that night?
- 15 A. I do.
- Q. Okay. Where were you living on October 31st, 2001?
- 17 A. At my mom's house.
- 18 Q. Okay. And where does your mom live?
- 19 A. She --
- Q. You don't have to give me the address.
- 21 A. Columbia, Missouri, 204 West Leslie Lane.
- 22 Q. Oh, you don't -- that's fine. You did anyway. And
- 23 you lived with your mom in Columbia at that time?
- 24 A. I did.
- Q. And how old were you on October 31st, 2001?

- 1 A. 15, 16. I want to say 16.
- 2 Q. And were you in school?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Where were you in school?
- 5 A. Hickman.
- 6 Q. Hickman High School?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Okay. Do you know Ryan Ferguson?
- 9 A. Yes, I do.
- 10 Q. How do you know Mr. Ferguson?
- 11 A. He -- I played soccer with him when we were around
- 12 12 years old, in a rec. team. He went to West, and I had
- 13 known him from other friends.
- 14 Q. West is --
- 15 A. West Junior High.
- 16 Q. -- West Junior High?
- 17 A. Yeah.
- Q. Do you know Charles Erickson?
- 19 A. I do, yes.
- Q. And how do you know Mr. Erickson?
- 21 A. I knew him when he moved here, and he started
- 22 hanging out with a lot of the people that I knew. So I met
- 23 him through friends.
- Q. And how long did you know Mr. Erickson before
- 25 October 31st of 2001?

- 1 A. Probably two to three years.
- Q. Okay. That night, Halloween of October of 2001,
- 3 what did you do that day? Or that evening?
- 4 A. That evening, my ex-boyfriend, Ryan Swilling, had a
- 5 party at his house. So I went there and got ready. We were
- 6 at the party. It got broken up by the police. I left with a
- 7 few friends and went to By George.
- 8 Q. Okay. Let me stop you there. Were you dressed up
- 9 that night?
- 10 A. I was.
- 11 Q. Okay. And what did you dress up as?
- 12 A. I was a biker.
- 13 Q. And you said you were with some other friends. Who
- 14 were you with at Mr. Swilling's party?
- 15 A. Well, I was with friends. Lisa Waters. Friends
- 16 from high school. Heather Ramsey. Sara St. Romaine. There
- 17 was a girl named Stephanie Slay that was there with me. And
- 18 Jenny Westberry.
- 19 Q. Do you remember seeing Mr. Erickson at the party?
- 20 A. I don't.
- Q. You don't remember seeing him?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Did you see Mr. Ferguson there at the party?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. You said that the -- do you know what time you

- 1 arrived?
- 2 A. At the party?
- 3 Q. Yes.
- A. It was probably early, like around 5 or 6.
- 5 Q. All right. And you said that the police had broken
- 6 up the party. Do you know what time that happened?
- 7 A. I don't. I can't recall.
- 8 Q. After dark?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. Where did you go after the party? Or after
- 11 the Swilling party?
- 12 A. I got in the car with my friends Stephanie and
- 13 Jenny, and they drove to By George, where we went and -- went
- 14 inside.
- 15 Q. Okay. You went to By George -- By George's is a
- 16 bar --
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. -- is that correct? And you were how old at that
- 19 time?
- 20 A. 16.
- Q. Okay. How did you get in the bar?
- 22 A. I used Stephanie's ID.
- Q. And Stephanie's?
- 24 A. She was 21 at the time.
- Q. Okay. And was she at the party with you at Ryan

- 1 Swilling's house?
- 2 A. Yes.
- Q. Did you see Charles Erickson at By George's?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Did you see Ryan Ferguson?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Can you describe for me By George's? Sort of the
- 8 layout of the bar itself?
- 9 A. Yeah. You walk in, where they take your ID and you
- 10 pay. It's on the left side of the building. And then once
- 11 you go inside, you have to turn to the right to go towards
- 12 the dance floor. There's a bar that you will come to before
- 13 you hit the dance floor, and then there's a bar on the far
- 14 side of the dance floor, on the right side of the building as
- 15 well.
- Q. Do you know where you saw Mr. Ferguson?
- 17 A. I can't recall, no.
- Q. Do you know where you saw Mr. Erickson?
- 19 A. No.
- Q. But you recall seeing them?
- 21 A. Yes, I do recall seeing them.
- Q. And why is that? Why do you recall?
- 23 A. Because whenever I -- it was right when we first got
- 24 there, Erickson came up to me and asked, "Where's Ryan?"
- 25 Referring to my ex-boyfriend at the time. And I said that he

- 1 had gotten arrested. And -- and that's it. That's the
- 2 extent of it.
- 3 Q. Did you see him -- was that early on in the evening?
- A. That was when we first got to By George. So it
- 5 was -- yeah, it was early.
- 6 Q. Did you see him any other times throughout the
- 7 night?
- 8 A. I did not.
- 9 Q. How long did you stay at that -- at By George's?
- 10 A. I stayed until 1:30.
- 11 Q. You say 1:30. How do you know it was 1:30?
- 12 A. Well, because that's when it closed, and you had to
- 13 leave.
- 14 Q. How did you know that you had to leave the bar?
- 15 A. Because they turned the lights on, around 1:15. And
- 16 the bouncers start pushing everyone out and making you leave.
- 17 Q. Okay. Was Mr. Ferguson wearing a costume that
- 18 night?
- 19 A. I don't know.
- Q. How about Mr. Erickson?
- 21 A. I'm not sure either.
- Q. Where did you go after By George?
- 23 A. I went to Stephanie Slay's house.
- 24 Q. Did you hang out in the parking lot of By George at
- 25 all?

- 1 A. No.
- 2 Q. Did you see Mr. Erickson or Mr. Ferguson leaving the
- 3 party?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 Q. Is this the first time you had been to By George?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. No? So you had been there before October 31st,
- 8 2001?
- 9 A. Oh, was it the first time that I --
- 10 Q. Was that the first time you went there?
- 11 A. That night?
- 12 Q. Yes.
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. Okay. Have you been to By George's since then?
- 15 Since October 31st, 2001.
- 16 A. Yes. I think --
- Q. My understanding it's not operating any more.
- 18 A. Right. No. No, it closed down.
- 19 Q. Have you ever been at By George's after 1:30 in the
- 20 morning?
- 21 A. No.
- MR. WEIS: I think that's all the questions I have
- 23 at this time.
- 24 THE COURT: You may inquire.
- 25 - -

## CROSS-EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. CRANE:

1

- 3 Q. Now -- hi, Ms. Griggs. How are you doing?
- 4 A. I'm good. How are you?
- 5 Q. Oh, I'm hanging in there. On -- now, how old are
- 6 you now?
- 7 A. I'm 20.
- 8 Q. You going to the bars these days, are you?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. I'll try not to run into you there. You
- 11 started off -- I think you said you were 15 or 16.
- 12 THE COURT: You need to speak out loud.
- 13 Q. Yeah, you got to say so for the record.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. 15 or 16?
- 16 A. I was 16 years old.
- Q. Okay. What, did you do the math?
- 18 A. Tried. Yeah.
- 19 Q. All right. And since then, before George's closed,
- 20 you'd gone there periodically?
- 21 A. No, not since they closed.
- 22 Q. No, no. Since -- since the first time, before it
- 23 closed, since the first time you went, the date we're talking
- 24 about October 31st, '01 --
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. -- you've been to By George's --
- 2 A. After that.
- 3 Q. -- several times; right?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Okay. And other bars here in town.
- A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Okay. Now, on this night, October 31st, 2001, did
- 8 you have any alcoholic beverages?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And where did you start drinking?
- 11 A. At my ex-boyfriend Ryan's house.
- 12 Q. Swilling's?
- 13 A. Yes.
- Q. And they had beer there?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Is that what you drank?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. Did you have several beers there at Ryan's?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Okay. And then when you got to -- did you go right
- 21 from Ryan's to By George bar?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. And when you got to the bar, you got on in, and did
- 24 you have some alcoholic beverages inside George's?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. About how many -- was it still beer or did you
- 2 switch up?
- 3 A. I probably switched up.
- 4 Q. What did you go to? Hard liquor?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. What did you -- what's your -- what was your
- 7 pleasure that evening?
- 8 A. An Amaretto Sour.
- 9 Q. Amaretto Sour. Popular drink?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Do you know how many of those you had as you sit
- 12 there today?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. Okay.
- 15 A. Estimation, probably two.
- Q. Okay. Two? And did you pay for those?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. Was there also a cover charge that evening?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. And did you pay for that yourself?
- 21 A. No.
- 22 Q. Somebody else paid for it?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Did you get intoxicated at some point during
- 25 the evening?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. And was that time prior to when you all left?
- 3 I say "you all" because I'm picturing you with some buddies;
- 4 right?
- 5 A. Yes. Yes. I was intoxicated before we left.
- 6 Q. Okay. You don't recall what Mr. Ryan Ferguson was
- 7 wearing when you saw him at the bar?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. And you don't recall what Chuck Erickson was wearing
- 10 when you saw him at the bar?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. But you don't think they were in costume; is that
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. I don't know.
- Q. Okay. Can't remember that at all.
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. Okay. Fair enough. You indicated you did not see
- 18 either of those two individuals at Swilling's --
- 19 A. Right.
- 20 Q. -- party. Your ex-boyfriend's party.
- 21 A. Right.
- 22 Q. But that you saw them both at By George bar.
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Were they together when you saw them?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Okay. And when you saw them, you thought that was
- 2 at the early point in the evening?
- 3 A. Yes.
- Q. And ma'am, thereafter did you ever see them during
- 5 that night, if you will, into the next morning, again?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. Okay. And you indicated you had a brief
- 8 conversation with Mr. Erickson, but you did not at least
- 9 recall speaking with Ryan Ferguson that night.
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. Now, were you wearing a watch that evening?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. When you have been to the bars -- and I'm really not
- 14 trying to get on you. You know. I mean, you shouldn't do
- 15 that; okay?
- 16 A. I know.
- 17 Q. But -- hey, let me ask you, you've been to the bars
- 18 a lot, and you've been there at closing time a lot.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Okay. And the -- what happens is, is they -- you
- 21 leave when the lights come up? At least that's the way they
- 22 had it at George's?
- 23 A. Well, yeah. They'll turn the lights on usually
- 24 around 1:15.
- 25 Q. Okay.

- 1 A. That's when they stop selling you alcohol. You'll
- 2 need to stop drinking what you're drinking, throw it away,
- 3 and they want you out of the building.
- Q. Okay. Now, when you left at that time, where did
- 5 you go?
- 6 A. I went straight to Stephanie's car, and then went to
- 7 Stephanie's house with her.
- 8 Q. Okay. Ma'am, you don't know what Ryan Ferguson or
- 9 Chuck Erickson did after you last saw them, do you?
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. And you don't know who was inside George's bar after
- 12 you left; isn't that correct?
- 13 A. That's correct.
- 14 Q. You didn't have any trouble getting in, did you?
- 15 A. No.
- 16 Q. Did you have some photographs of the party at
- 17 Swilling's?
- 18 A. I did, yes.
- 19 Q. When you looked at those -- have you looked at those
- 20 recently?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Did they help you, when you've looked at those,
- 23 remember a little bit more about that night?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And maybe some details you'd forgotten, you

- 1 were able to remember those by the photographs you saw?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Okay. Like the exact outfit you had on?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Or what somebody else was wearing?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And it brought other memories back to you?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Now those were accurate memories.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. But you'd forgotten them.
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. Before you saw the photographs.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Something that jogged your memory.
- 16 A. Yes.
- MR. CRANE: No further questions, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Redirect?
- 19
- 20 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. WEIS:
- Q. Miss Griggs, do you remember the lights coming up at
- 23 By George's on October 31st, 2001?
- 24 A. Can you repeat that?
- Q. Do you remember the lights coming up at the By

- 1 George bar --
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. -- on October 31st, 2001?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Is that an accurate memory?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Were other people leaving at the same time you were
- 8 leaving?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Lots of people or --
- 11 A. Yeah. A majority of the people that were there were
- 12 going out the door.
- 13 Q. Okay. And was the music still playing when the
- 14 lights go up?
- 15 A. No.
- 16 Q. Did you get any drinks after the lights went back
- 17 up?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. And your experience, you have to leave at 1:30, at
- 20 bars in Columbia.
- 21 A. Yes.
- MR. WEIS: That's all the questions I have.
- 23 THE COURT: Anything further?
- MR. CRANE: Nothing further.
- Thank you, ma'am.

```
1
             THE COURT: May this witness be finally excused?
 2
            MR. WEIS: Yes, Your Honor.
            THE COURT: For the state?
 3
             MR. CRANE: Yes.
 4
 5
             THE COURT: Miss Griggs, you're excused. You will
 6
    not discuss your testimony with any other witnesses to be
    called, but you're free to go.
             THE WITNESS: Okay.
8
             THE COURT: Thanks.
9
             You may call your next witness.
10
11
            MR. WEIS: Call Kris Canada.
12
             THE COURT: Raise your right hand, please.
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```